This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Digitized by Google

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN LIBRARIES
THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN 1817

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

VOLUME XXI

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

1620 1920

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE OF
PILGRIM GENEALOGY AND HISTORY

VOLUME XXI

1919

PUBLISHED BY THE

MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF
MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
BOSTON

Digitized by Google

EDITOR

GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN

COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATION

WILLIAM B. H. DOWSE
ARTHUR PERRY
FREDERICK FOSTER
FRANK W. STEARNS
GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN

Digitized by Google

INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Ancestral Charts, Bowman's, 96
Autographs of Major John Freeman, Josiah Cooke, Thomas Paine and Richard Higgins, 159
Autographs of Major John Freeman, Josiah Cooke, Thomas Paine and Richard Higgins, illustration facing page 145
Autographs of Richard More of Salem and His Sons Richard and Caleb, 134
Autographs of Richard More of Salem and His Sons Richard and Caleb, illustration facing page 97
Autographs of John Winslow, Richard Middlecott, Sarah (Winslow) (Standish) (Payne) Middlecott, illustration facing page 1

Bangs, Samuel, and Joseph Mayo, guardian, Deed to Benjamin Collins, 133
Barnstable County Deeds, Unrecorded, 133
Bartlett, James, Estate of, 131
Bartlett, Thomas, Will of, 167
Bennett, Capt. Peter, His Will, and the Estate of His Wife Priscilla, 171
Bequest, Form for a, 18, 80, 124, 178
Bowman's Ancestral Charts, 96
Building Fund of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, 93, 192
Bradford, Lieut. Ephraim[8], Will of, 189
Brown, Noah, of Attleborough, Mass., Estate of, 128

Cabinet of Massachusetts Society, 47, 66, 112, 176
Chase, Benjamin, His Wife Mercy Simmons not a Daughter of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons, 142
Collins, Benjamin, Deed from Joshua and Thomas Hinckley, 133
Collins, Benjamin, Deed from Joseph Mayo, guardian, and Samuel Bangs, 133
Collins, Benjamin, Jonathan and Ruth, Deed from Nathaniel and Thankful Nickerson, 134
Compact, The, 93
Cooke, Jacob[8], Will of, 42
Cooke, Josiah, Thomas Paine, Richard Higgins and Major John Freeman, Autographs of, 159
Cushman, Lieut. Josiah, Will of, 102

Deeds, Barnstable County, Unrecorded, 133
Deeds—Grantees:
Collins, Benjamin, 133, 134
Collins, Jonathan, 134
Collins, Ruth, 134
Russell, John, 3
Sparrow, Jonathan, 166
Warren, Samuel, 79, 80
Washburn, Jonathan, 41
Washburn, Joseph, 41
Deeds—Grantors:
Bangs, Samuel, 133
Higgins, Richard, 160
Hinckley, Joshua, 133
Hinckley, Thomas, 133
May, Anne, 80
May, John, 80
Mayo, Joseph, 133
Nickerson, Nathaniel, 134
Nickerson, Thankful, 134
Standish, Myles, 3
Torrey, David, 80
Torrey, Hope, 80
Warren, James, 79
Warren, John, 79
Washburn, Joseph, 41

East Harwich, Mass., Gravestone Records from the Methodist Cemetery, 49

Digitized by Google

Editor, Notes by, 96, 192

False and Faked Mayflower Claims, 142
Form for a Bequest, 18, 80, 124, 178
Freeman Genealogy, 144
Freeman, Major John, Josiah Cooke, Thomas Paine and Richard Higgins, Autographs of, 159

Genealogies, The Mayflower, 96, 192
Gilbert, Capt. Nathaniel, Will of, 117
Gravestone Records:
East Harwich, Mass., 49
Staple, Hannah, 96
Gray, John, of Kingston, Will of, 62
Gray, Capt. Thomas, Will of, 84
Gray, Dr. Thomas, Will of, 156
Gushee, Abraham, Will of, and His Son Abraham's Estate, 81

Harwich, Mass., Gravestone Records, 49
Hatch, Hannah, Her Three Husbands, Japhet Turner, Ebenezer Tinkham and Capt. Ichabod Tupper, 97
Higgins, Richard, Deed to Jonathan Sparrow, 160
Higgins, Richard, Major John Freeman, Josiah Cooke and Thomas Paine, Autographs of, 159
Hinckley, Joshua and Thomas, Deed to Benjamin Collins, 133
Hodges, Henry, Will of, 96
Howland, Jabez[8], Estate of, 145
Howland, Seth[8], Estate of, 179

Illustrations:
Autographs of John Winslow, Richard Middlecott, Sarah (Winslow) (Standish) (Payne) Middlecott, facing page 1
Pilgrim Tercentenary Medal, facing page 49
Autographs of Richard More of Salem, and His Sons Richard and Caleb, facing page 97
Illustrations—*Continued*
Autographs of Major John Freeman, Josiah Cooke, Thomas Paine and Richard Higgins, facing page 145
Iron Works, 28, 30, 33

Latham—Washburn, 40
Library of Massachusetts Society, 47, 66, 112, 176
Loring, Anna (Alden), Will of, 126

Makepeace—Tisdale—Rogers, Note, 192
Makepeace, William, of Taunton, the Will of, and the Estate of His Son-in-Law, Emanuel Williams of Taunton, 135
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, 3, 10, 12, 18, 25, 29, 43, 44, 46, 49, 53, 62, 65, 71, 74, 78, 80, 84, 89, 90, 93, 96, 102, 105, 117, 121, 124, 126, 128, 136, 144, 145, 159, 171, 172, 176, 178, 179, 187, 192
Massachusetts Society, Building Fund of, 93, 192
Massachusetts Society, Gifts for the Library and Cabinet, 47, 66, 112, 176
Massachusetts Society, Members Elected, 48, 67, 113, 177
Massachusetts Society, Officers Elected, 65
Massachusetts Society, Proceedings of, 46, 65, 112, 176
Massachusetts Society, Supplemental Lines Accepted, 48, 70, 116, 178
May, John and Anne, Deed to Samuel[4] Warren, 80
Mayflower, the ship, 53, 93, 96, 121, 125, 134, 135, 142, 159
Mayflower Claims, False and Faked, 142
Mayflower Genealogies, The, 96, 192
Mayflower Passengers, Names of the, 125
Mayo, Joseph, guardian, and Samuel Bangs, Deed to Benjamin Collins, 133
Medal, Pilgrim Tercentenary, 93

Digitized by Google

Medal, Pilgrim Tercentenary, illustration facing page 49
Middlecott, Richard, Will of, 1
Middlecott, Sarah, Estate of, 1
Mitchell, Jacob, Estate of, 185
More, Richard, of Salem, and His Sons Richard and Caleb, Autographs of, 134
More, Richard, of Salem, and His Sons Richard and Caleb, Autographs of, illustration facing page 97

Nickerson, Nathaniel and Thankful, Deed to Benjamin, Jonathan and Ruth Collins, 134
Notes by the Editor:
Bowman's Ancestral Charts, 96
Hodges, Henry, Will of, 96
Makepeace—Tisdale—Rogers, 192
Staple, Mrs. Hannah, Gravestones of, 96

Paine, Thomas, Richard Higgins, Major John Freeman and Josiah Cooke, Autographs of, 159
Passengers, Mayflower, Names of the, 125
Payne, Tobias, Will of, 1
"Pilgrim Notes and Queries", 2, 10
Pilgrim Tercentenary Medal, 93
Pilgrim Tercentenary Medal, illustration facing page 49
Plymouth, Mass., Vital Records, 19, 94, 162
Plymouth Colony Vital Records, 36, 56, 107, 152

Richmond, Ebenezer, Will of, 186
Richmond, Samuel, of Taunton, Will of, 44
Richmond, Col. Silvester, Estate of, 54
Richmond, Col. Silvester, Will of, 12
Rogers—Makepeace—Tisdale, Note, 192
Russell, John, Deed from Myles Standish, 3

Simmons, Mercy, Wife of Benjamin Chase, not a Daughter of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons, 142
Soper, Oliver, Will of, 10
Southworth, Capt. Ichabod, Estate of, and the Will of His Widow Esther, 73
Southworth, Lieut. Nathaniel, and His Son Constant, the Wills of, 24
Sparrow, Jonathan, Deed from Richard Higgins, 160
Standish, David[4], and His Widow Hannah, Wills of, 71
Standish, Myles, Deed to John Russell, 3
Standish, Myles[2], Estate of, 1
Staple, Mrs. Hannah, Gravestones of, 96
Subscription Price to be Increased, 89, 144, 171

Taylor, John, of Boston, and Rev. John, of Milton, Wills of, 121
Tercentenary Medal, 93
Tercentenary Medal, illustration facing page 49
Tisdale—Rogers—Makepeace, Note, 192
Tisdall, John, of Taunton, and His Son John, the Estates of, 29
Torrey, David and Hope, Deed to Samuel[4] Warren, 80
Tupper, Widow Hannah, Will of, 101
Tupper, Ichabod, Will of, 100
Turner, Japhet, Estate of, 98

Vital Records:
East Harwich, Mass., 49
Plymouth, Mass., 19, 94, 162
Plymouth Colony, 36, 56, 107, 152

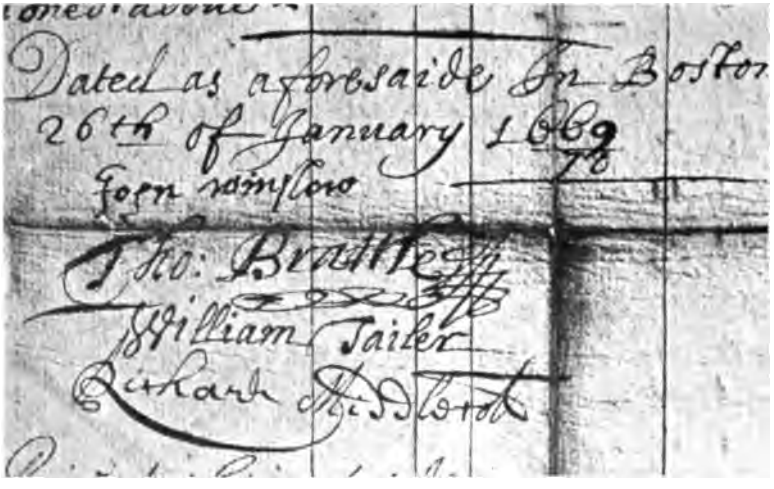
Wadsworth, Deacon John, Estate of, 89
Warren, James[4], Deed to Samuel[4] Warren, 79
Warren, James[4], Estate of, 79
Warren, John[4], Deed to Samuel[4] Warren, 79
Warren, Richard[3], Estate of, 78
Warren, Richard[3], Wife and Children of, 76

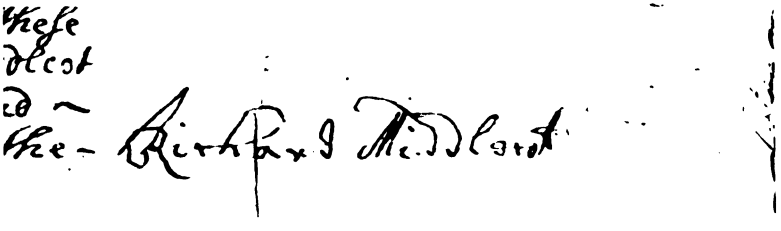
Digitized by Google

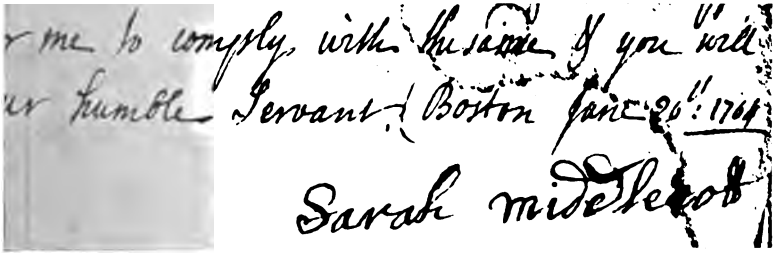
Warren, Samuel[4], Deed from John and Anne May, 80
Warren, Samuel[4], Deed from David and Hope Torrey, 80
Warren, Samuel[4], Deed from James[4] Warren, 79
Warren, Samuel[4], Deed from John[4] Warren, 79
Warren, Samuel[4], Estate of, 104
Washburn, Joseph, Deed to Son Jonathan, 41
Washburn, Joseph, Deed to Son Joseph, 41
Washburn—Latham, 40
Williams, Emanuel, of Taunton, the Estate of, and the Will of William Makepeace of Taunton, 135
Wills and Inventories:
Bartlett, James, 131
Bartlett, Thomas, 167
Bennett, Peter, 171
Bennett, Priscilla, 171
Bradford, Ephraim, 189
Brown, Noah, 128
Cooke, Jacob, 42
Cushman, Josiah, 102
Gilbert, Nathaniel, 117
Gray, John, 62
Gray, Thomas, 84, 156
Gushee, Abraham, 81, 83
Hodges, Henry, 96
Howland, Jabez, 145
Howland, Seth, 179
Loring, Anna (Alden), 126
Wills and Inventories—*Continued*
Makepeace, William, 135
Middlecott, Richard, 1
Middlecott, Sarah, 1
Mitchell, Jacob, 185
Payne, Tobias, 1
Richmond, Ebenezer, 186
Richmond, Samuel, 44
Richmond, Silvester, 12, 54
Soper, Oliver, 10
Southworth, Constant, 24
Southworth, Esther, 73
Southworth, Ichabod, 73
Southworth, Nathaniel, 24
Standish, David, 71
Standish, Hannah, 71
Standish, Myles, 1
Taylor, John, 121
Taylor, Rev. John, 121
Tisdall, John, 29, 34
Tupper, Hannah, 101
Tupper, Ichabod, 100
Turner, Japhet, 98
Wadsworth, John, 89
Warren, James, 79
Warren, Richard, 78
Warren, Samuel, 104
Williams, Emanuel, 135
Wright, Isaac, 53
Winslow, Sarah, Her Three Husbands, Myles[3] Standish, Tobias Payne and Richard Middlecott, with the four Estates, 1
Wright, Isaac, Will of, 53

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google


Dated as aforesaide In Boston
26th of January 1669
Joen winslow
Tho: Brattle
William Tailer
Richard Middlecott


these
dlcot
d ~
the - Richard Middlecott


r me to comply with the same & you will
ur humble Servant (Boston Jan 26th 1764
Sarah middlecott

AUTOGRAPHS OF JOHN WINSLOW, RICHARD MIDDLECOTT
SARAH (WINSLOW) (STANDISH) (PAYNE) MIDDLECOTT

(*See page 3*)

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. XXI JANUARY, 1919 No. 1

SARAH WINSLOW'S THREE HUSBANDS MYLES[2] STANDISH, TOBIAS PAYNE AND RICHARD MIDDLECOTT WITH THE FOUR ESTATES

By George Ernest Bowman

Sarah Winslow[3], daughter of John and Mary (Chilton) Winslow, was born at Plymouth, about 1638, and accompanied her parents when they removed to Boston. She was married three times and survived her third husband.

Sarah Winslow[3] (*Mary[2] Chilton, James[1]*) was married first, at Boston, on 19 July, 1660, to Myles[2] Standish (*Capt. Myles[1]*), who sailed for England a few months later and was not heard of again. There were no children by this marriage.

A few years later, in November, 1666 or 1667, Widow Sarah (Winslow) Standish was married to Tobias Payne, of Boston, by whom she had one child, William Payne, born at Boston, on Friday, 22 January, 1668/9. Tobias Payne, the second husband, died at Boston, 12 September, 1669.

In 1672, Widow Sarah (Winslow) (Standish) Payne married, for her third husband, Richard Middlecott of Boston, by whom she had four children: Mary, who married Henry Gibbs and Othniel Hagget; Sarah, who married Louis Boucher; Edward, who married and had at least one child, a son; Jane, who married Elisha Cooke.

Richard Middlecott, the third husband, died 13 June, 1704, leaving Sarah a widow for the third time. She did not marry again, and died in Boston, 9 April, 1726.

Digitized by Google

No settlement of the estate of Sarah Winslow's first husband, Myles[2] Standish (*Capt. Myles*[1]) has been found on the probate records of Plymouth Colony or of Suffolk County, Mass., but two depositions and a deed, all in the Plymouth Colony Records of Deeds [3 : 22 and 23], show that, before sailing, he gave Edward Gray* of Plymouth power of attorney to sell his land in Dartmouth. The depositions were printed, by the Editor, in "Pilgrim Notes and Queries", Volume IV, page 6, and an exhaustive abstract of the deed is included in the present article.

Tobias Payne, the second husband, made his will on 11 September, 1669, and died the next day. Apparently it was a nuncupative will, and the record states that only a part of it was recorded. An exhaustive abstract of everything found in the Suffolk County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the estate, is here presented. The only original document now in the files is the inventory, which bears the autograph signatures of John Winslow and Richard Middlecott.

Richard Middlecott, the third husband, made his will on 22 June, 1700, and it was probated 20 June, 1704. The original will is still on file in the Suffolk County, Mass., Registry of Probate. Attached to it is a petition bearing the autograph signature of his widow, "Sarah middlecott". The will mentions the four Middlecott children: Edward; Mary, wife of "my son in Law Henry Gibbs"; Sarah, unmarried; Jane, unmarried; also "my son in Law William Payne".

For many years, both before and after the date of this will, the term "son-in-law" meant either the son of a former husband or wife, or the husband of a daughter. In Richard Middlecott's will the term was used twice, and was equivalent to the modern "step-son" when applied to William Payne. When applied to Henry Gibbs it had the meaning now given to it, as Gibbs had married Middlecott's daughter Mary.

Exhaustive abstracts of all original documents and records relating to the settlement of the estate, found in the Suffolk County, Mass., Registry of Probate, are here presented.

Widow Sarah (Winslow) (Standish) (Payne) Middlecott died 9 April, 1726, aged 88, according to an entry in Jeremiah Bumstead's Diary†. She died intestate, and administration was granted, on 12 May, 1726, to her second daughter, Sarah Boucher, widow, and to Elisha Cooke and his wife Jane, the third daughter.

* Edward Gray married, first, Mary Winslow, sister of Sarah (Winslow) Standish.

† New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 15 : 308.

Digitized by Google

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents still in the files, relating to the settlement of the estate, found in the Suffolk County, Mass., Registry of Probate.

In the accompanying illustration we reproduce the signatures of John Winslow and Richard Middlecott, found on the original inventory of Tobias Payne's estate, dated 26 January, 1669/70; another signature of Richard Middlecott, found on his will, dated 22 June, 1700; and the signature of the widow Sarah Middlecott, found on the petition, dated 20 June, 1704, attached to her husband's will.

This article and the illustration are printed at the expense of Miss Marion DeCourcy Ward and her sister, Miss Anna Saltonstall Ward, of Boston, who are descendants of Elisha and Jane (Middlecott) Cooke, and members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

The various abstracts referred to are here given, the proper reference, to the original record, or document on file, being noted in each case.

[MYLES[2] STANDISH, BY ATTORNEY, TO JOHN RUSSELL]

[Plym. Col. Deeds, 3 : 23] "Edward Gray of New Plymouth . . . . yeoman . . . . as Attorney unto Myles Standish of Boston" having sold to "John Russell then of Marshfeild one whole share of land lying in Ponagansett in Plymouth Pattent belonging unto the said Myles Standish", for £42, "as by a writing under the said Edward Grayes hand now extant Doth appeer Dated" 20 March, 1661, "and for the further confirmation of the said lands unto the said Russell Know yea: that the said Edward Gray for . . . . the aforsaid sum . . . . as Attorney unto the said Myles Standish . . . . Doe . . . . Confeirme unto the said John Russell . . . . the aforsaid one whole share of land . . . . in the said Ponagansett or now the Towne called Dartmouth . . . . (viz) uplands and meddow lands"

The deed was dated 9 March, 1664, and was signed by a mark. The witnesses were, John Miller, Nathaniel Morton and William Crow.

"I ame Contented with and Doe give my free consent to the sale of the land mensioned in this Deed as witnes my hand Sarah Standish

"This underwritten by Sarah Standish was acknowlidged before mee Thomas Southworth; Plymouth the third of Aprill 1668; Alsoe Edward Gray owned this Deed before mee Thomas Southworth the Day and yeare next above written;"

Digitized by Google

[TOBIAS PAYNE'S WILL]

[Suffolk Co. Prob. Rcds., 6 : 28*] "N°: 4: What I have heere in money or Goods, what shall come in from any other place as debts & Adventures, what is due from mee being first made good & moderate funerall Expences discharged, I doe hereby fully & freely Give & bequeath unto youre daughter my wife & to Our little sonn, to whose Care Charge & Education I leave him, Enjoyning her in Case shee marries againe that hee may not bee abused or wronged, but duly taken Care for which I hope also you will mind if it happens during youre life"

"Att a meeting of the Govr m^r Tyng & Reccord^r : 21 : Sept : 1669 m^r John Winslow deposed, that hee heard his late sonn in Lawe m^r Tobias Paine on the 11th instant to declare it to bee his mind & last will & that hee was of a sound disposing mind, hee departed this life the : 12 : instant."

"This is a true Copie of the late Tobias Payne, his 24th†: instruction to which m^r John Winslow deposed as is above & Annext to his Administration & this left instead of the Originall:"

"Att a meeting of the Govr: Richard Bellingham Esqr Edward Tyng Esqr & Reccord^r : 21 : Sept: 1669 Power of Administration to the Estate of the late m^r Tobias Paine deceased is Granted to Sarah Paine his relict in behalfe of her selfe, & the sonn of the said Tobias & Sarah, (William Paine) to performe the imperfect will of the said Tobias as it is truly transcribed out of the Originall & Annext out of the Originall wherein hee left instructions for his father in Law & that shee give security to Administer thereupon according to Law bringing in a true Inventory of that Estate into the Court:"

[From original inventory] "An Inventory of the Estate of m^r Tobias Paine Deceased . . . . taken y^e 26th of January 16$\frac{88}{89}$". The total was £1675, 8s., 8½d. The debts amounted to £589, 6s., 5d. Some of the items were located in "the Garrett", "the Greatt chamber", "the two little Chambers" and "In y^e hall". The only mention of real estate is in the items: "a parcell of salt In A ware house" £140, and "a peece of a frame of a house and land" £60.

Other interesting items are: "a voyollin"‡ £1; "A clock" £3, 10s.; "An Indian Boy Called william Brandy" £10; "2 Gould hatt bands, a Gould tobacco stopper a sett of shirtt Buttons of

* From the original sixth volume of the records, not from the modern copy.

† This seems to be an error for "sd 4th" or "sd 4th"; or possibly for "No 4th" entered at the beginning of the will. The original record clearly reads "24th", as we have printed it.—EDITOR.

‡ A violin?

Digitized by Google

Gold & Gould Rings" £30; "a wach" £2, 10s.; "Eleven hatts ould fashion" £2, 3s., 6d.

Debts were due the estate from: Nicholas Byram; "Adrian Hycks of London"; Robert Latham; Edward Wauton; "martin Kreigar of new Yorke"; "Capt olliver"; Nathaniel Adams; Thomas Jenners; Ephraim Hunt; Capt. Robert Munden; "mr John Winsley"; "mr Edmund Downes"; "mr Joseph Rock"; "mr william Darnall"; "mr Robert Gibbs"; "mrs pearson"; "Deacon parks"; "mr Beniamin Gibbs"; Job Winslow; John Drury; William Crow; "Goodwife Blake"; Francis Combes; Edward Gray; Nathaniel Whitemore; John Leonard; "Isaac Harrice"; Edward Doty; "Henery hoges of London"; "Due from Thomas payne of Breeman 650 Rich dollers" £162, 10s.

The estate was indebted to: Peter Coston; "Jeronimo Muller"; Thomas Revell; Major James "Beake"; Francis Kempe; Abraham Major; "David Raphiell demercado"; "mr Robertt newbald"; "mr Thomas phipp"; "mr Helden and mr Brookes In company"; "mr Heldens particular"; "mr Adrian Hicks".

"Dated as aforesaide In Boston the 26th of January 16$\frac{88}{89}$ John winslow Tho: Brattle William Tailer Richard Middlecott"

"Sworne by ye widdow Paine yt this is a true Inventory & when she Knowes more to discover itt 28th: 11 mo 1669 as Attests Free Grace Bendall Clerke."

The inventory was recorded, 2 June, 1670, in Book 7, pages 14–18.

[Richard Middlecott's Will]

[Suffolk Co. Probate. From original will] On 22 June, 1700, "Richard Middlecot of Boston . . . . Merchant" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

"Imprimis my will is that all my just debts and funerall charges be paid by my Executrix."

To "my son Edward Middlecot" £20, "besides Such Estate in Lands which I have formerly Settled upon him in Old England."

To "my daughter Mary Gibbs" £20, "besides what Estate I formerly gave with her in Marriage to my son in Law Henry Gibbs."

To "my Daughter Sarah Middlecot" £500, in money.

To "my daughter Jane Middlecot" £500, in money.

To "my son in Law William Payne" £10, in money.

To "my dearly beloved Wife Sarah Midlecot the Sole use and improvement of all and Singuler my Houseing and lands in Boston by her to be improved and Enjoyed dureing her naturall

Digitized by Google

life unto whom also I give free and full liberty and power to give and dispose thereof by her Last will . . . . to all or any one or more of my children and their heires and assignes forever in Such Proportion as She Shall thinck meet, hereby allowing & holding the Same firm and Stable. But in case my Said wife Shall not See cause to dispose thereof by will, Or otherwise that She die Intestate, Then my will is that my aforesaid houseing and Lands in Boston be Equally divided between my four children afores^{d} vizt: Edward Middlecot, Mary Gibbs, Sarah Middlecot & Jane Middlecot"

To "my Said Wife Sarah Midlecot all and Singuler the Residue of all my personall Estate for her comfortable Subsistance, and to be disposed of as She Shall See cause."

"my Said Wife Sarah Middlecot to be the Sole Executrix . . . . and do hereby nominate and request my my Loveing friends Coll: Elisha Hutchenson and Maj^{r} John Walley to be as Over seers to Assist Assist and advise my Said Executrix, unto each of whom I do hereby give . . . . Twenty Shillings to buy each a ring."

The will was signed "Richard Middlecot". The witnesses were: "John Indecott", Joseph Hiller and Joseph Prout.

Attached to the original will, by sealing wax, is the following original petition, addressed to the Judge of Probate: "S^{r}: Mr Middlecott having left me Executrix to his Will, & being uncapable to wait on you, by reason of my lameness: I do desire & request to take the testimony of those Gentlemen that were witnesses to my husbands Will, & to direct me to such further Stepps as may be requisite, for me to comply with the same & you will there by oblige Your humble Servant. (Boston June 20th: 1704

Sarah middlecott"

The signature on this petition is, of course, an autograph. The petition is in a different hand.

[Endorsed on the original will] "The within written Will being presented for Probate . . . . John Indecott & Joseph Hiller", two of the witnesses, made oath to it, at Boston, on 20 June, 1704. [The will was also recorded, 15 : 300.]

[15 : 299] On 20 June, 1704, at Boston, the will was probated, and administration granted to "Sarah Middlecot Relict Widow".

[From original inventory] At "Boston in New England, August . 23^{d} 1704" the inventory was taken by Joseph Hiller and "John Indecott". The total amount was £2084, 10s. The real estate was: "His Dwelling house & Ground belonging" £250; "A dwelling house Ware house & Wharfe" £600; "A dwelling house in Wings lane" £100; "A Pasture in Boston" £150.

Digitized by Google

Interesting items were: 232 ounces of plate, at 6s., 6d., per ounce, £75, 8s.; "Gold Rings & Buttons" £5; "A Negro Man & Girl" £40; "In English goods" £513, 15.

"Sarah Middlecot Exec^rx" made oath to the inventory, at Boston, 23 April, 1705. [The inventory was also recorded, 15 : 414.]

[SARAH (WINSLOW) (STANDISH) (PAYNE) MIDDLECOTT'S ESTATE]

[24 : 482] On 12 May, 1726, administration was granted "To Sarah Baucher Widow, Elisha Cooke Esq and Jane his Wife all of Boston" on the estate of "Your Mother Sarah Middlecott late of Boston aforesaid Widow . . . . lately Dyed Intestate".

[From original bond] On 12 May, 1726, Sarah Boucher, widow, Elisha Cooke, Esq., and Jane Cooke, his wife, all three as administrators, with John Benning and Nathaniel Cunningham, both merchants of Boston, as sureties, gave a bond for £2000. The witnesses were Benjamin "Daulinge" and John Boydell. The name Sarah Boucher appears five times on this bond, in addition to her own signature, which is unmistakably "Boucher". [Also recorded, Red ink No. 13 : 347.]

[From original document] "Objections against Mr Cookes acco^tt" . "That Mr Wm Coddintons money is not entred" £450; "Mr Henry Gibbes' money not entred" £10; "Mr Coppins dept for rent" £20; "Mr Elisha Cookes money Interest &c" £250; "the pew at the North Church" £30; "the house at land formerly my fathers" £600. The document was signed "Wm Payne" and endorsed "Mr Pains objections filed March 18th 1727". [Also recorded, Red ink No. 13 : 349.]

[From original document] "Answers to Mr Paynes Objections." "The House & Land which he calls, formerly his Fathers, he long Since for very valuable Considerations Released all Right or Title thereto as he well knows : But if any Right in him he may bring his Action

"As for the Pew at the North Church; If the Gentlemen of that Society think Mr Payne ought to enjoy Mr Middlecotts Pew & allow him therefor they may So do, but to put it into the Inventory of Mrs Sarah Middlecott ought not to be

"What Money I owe the Estate I am willing to allow upon the Divition, therefore did not Charge it as a debt, If I had I must have Charged a very Considerable debt due from Mr Payne which Suppose he must allow for as afores^d as well as others

"Mrs Coppins debt I find at present no Voucher for it, but

Digitized by Google

when I formerly asked her about it She told me She had paid Mr Payne & Mr Sewall, did not therefore Charge her debtor to the Estate but am willing She may be Added And if Recovered to be Accomted for

"Mr Gibbs Money. By what I heard from the Family I accounted Mrs Middlecott never Intented he should repay, but if Mr Payne is not Content I shall Add it to the Inventory

"There is a Bond in my hands for the payment of" £200 "Lawfull Silver Money & Some Interest to Mr Richard Middlecott deced his Certain Attorney due from Mr Nathll Coddington late of Rhoad Island deced & others Which the administrators do not look upon as part of the Estate of Mrs Sarah Middlecott deced & now brought into the Inventory by the present Administrators but ought to be to and among the Children of Mr Richard Middlecott deceased.

Elisha Cooke"

"1728 . April 15th Receiv'd & Read . Suffolk Ss: By the Honble Samuel Sewall Esq J. of pro: &c

"I Do hereby Deny to act any further in the administration on this Estate

Saml Sewall."

[Also recorded, Red ink No. 13 : 349.]

[From original bond] On 4 June, 1728, "William Paine Esq as Principall Peter Barbour Andrew Lane his Suretys" gave a bond of "Ten Pounds Each" to "Prosecute his Appeal" from the decree of the Probate Court. The bond was signed "Wm Payne". [Also recorded, Red Ink No. 13 : 350.]

[From certified copy] "At a Council held at the Council Chamber in Boston of Thursday the 6th of June 1728., Sitting the General Assembly

"An Appeal of William Paine Esqr from a Judgment . . . . of Samll Sewall Esq Judge of the Probate . . . . Pronounced Aprill 15 . 1728 . . . . Ordered that a hearing be had of this appeal on Fryday" 14 June, 1728, at three o'clock in the afternoon.

"In Council Augt 12th 1728 . A Hearing being had the 5th Instant on this appeal . . . . Resolved that the Following Articles ought to be inserted in the Inventory of the Estate of Sarah Middlecott Decesd: vizt . Mr Coppins Debt of £20 . Mr Gibbs Debt of £10 . Mr Nathll Coddingtons Bond For £200 Silver Money the arrears of Rent Due from Mr Arnoo to the sd Estate, and the Debt of Elisha Cook Esq One of the administrrs Due to the sd Estate.

Digitized by Google

"And It is Ordered .... that the Judge of Probates .... take Care that the Several Articles afores^d^ be accordingly Added to the s^d^ Inventory.

"A True Copy Examined ℘ J Willard Secry." "filed Decr 24th 1728" is endorsed on the back. [Also recorded, Red ink No. 13 : 351.]

[From original inventory] On 23 January, 1728, "Mrs Sarah Boucher Elisha Cooke Esq and Jane his wife Admin^rs^ on the Estate of their Mother Mrs Sarah Medlicot" made oath to the inventory, which was not dated, but bears the signatures of the three administrators, who apparently acted as appraisers. No real estate was included.

Interesting items are: "A Looking Glass old fashion" £3; "a negro woman named Sue" £75; "Five Gold Rings . 14 dwt, 7 Gra^s^" £7, 17s.

Payments had been received from: Benjamin Mason; William Lee, for rent; Thomas Plaisted; John White; John Weymouth; John Rachel; "Neale"; William Twing.

Debts were due the estate from: William Twing; Ebenezer Newal; "Thomas & Joshua Stedman"; Ezekiel Needham; Jeremiah Osborne; William Coddington; Henry Gibbs; "Mrs Coppin"; Elisha Cooke; "Mr William Payne"; "Mr Middlecott". The total amount of the inventory was £1725, 11s., 1d. [Also recorded, 27 : 33.]

[From original account] On 19 May, 1729, the three administrators filed an account, which was sworn to by all three, and approved by the Judge of Probate, on 21 May, 1729. Payments had been made to: "John Arno for Repairs"; Benjamin Swain; Dr. Williams; John Alden; "Mrs Pollard"; "John Blake Coach hire" £1, 10s.; "Mr Burrel"; "Coach hire for Mrs Cole" 10s. [Also recorded, 27 : 176.]

[27 : 179] "To Mrs Sarah Boucher Elisha Cooke Esq & Jane his wife admin^rs^ of Mrs Sarah Middlecott widow .... Whereas it appears .... That the .... Residuary Part of her Personal Estate .... amounts to" £1712, 18s., 10d. "wch Ought by Law to be Divided among the Children of the said deced & their Legal Representatives. I Do therefore .... assign to you the said Sarah Boucher and Elisha Cooke (in Right of your wife Jane)" £293, 16s., 5d., "apiece And I also order you .... as Admin^rs^ aforesaid to pay to the Rest of the Children of the said deced Namely to William Payne Esq as his Double share and Portion" £587, 12s., 10d., "after the deduction of" £194, 6s., 10d., "already received"; "To the Heirs and Representatives of Mary Hagget

Digitized by Google

deced" £293, 16s., 5d., "after the Deduction of fifteen pounds & Ten shillings already received in plate"; "To the Heirs & Representatives of Edward Middlicott deceased" £293, 16s., 5d., "after the deduction of" £226, 7s., "already received in plate &c." "being their full shares and proportions of and in their Mothers Estate at present saving to Each Child a share or proportion of what further Estate may appear Each party to whom a share is allotted Giving Bond with suretys . . . . in case Debts be afterwards made to appear to Refund & pay back . . . . their ratable parts of all such Debts & of their Charges."

The decree was made, 26 May, 1729, by Josiah Willard, Judge of Probate.

CAPT. OLIVER SOPER'S WILL

By the Editor

Oliver Soper of Taunton, Mass., married Ruth Staples[5] (*Hannah*[4] *Standish, Ebenezer*[3], *Alexander*[2], *Myles*[1]), and had six children: Susanna, Sally, Ruth, Betsy, Oliver and Fanny. The record from his family bible, printed in "Pilgrim Notes and Queries", Volume 2, page 77, shows that he died 8 August, 1821, and his wife, Ruth, died 26 June, 1832.

Oliver Soper, Esq., made his will on 9 August, 1815, and it was probated 7 September, 1821. An endorsement on the original document calls him "Capt Oliver Soper".

We here present exhaustive abstracts of the will and all other documents or records, relating to the settlement of the estate, in the Bristol County, Mass., Registry of Probate, at Taunton.

This article is printed at the expense of Mr. Benjamin H. Anthony, of New Bedford, Mass., a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and a descendant of Capt. Oliver and Ruth (Staples) Soper, through their son Oliver Soper, who married Rebecca Paull.

[Capt. Oliver Soper's Will]

[From original will] On 9 August, 1815, "Oliver Soper of Taunton . . . . Esqr" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

To "my wife Ruth the use and improvement of One half of

Digitized by Google

my Indoor moveables and household furniture, And One Cow, And the use and improvement of One half of all my lands and Buildings where I now live with one half of the previleges thereto belonging, for her to use and improve so long as she shall live single and unmarried after my decease . All which is to be considered instead of her right of Dower in my Estate."

To "the heirs of my Daughter Susanna the wife of George Macomber, deceased five dollars."

To "my Daughter Sally Dean five dollars."

To "my Daughter Betsey Porter Ten dollars."

To "my Daughter Fanny Presbrey five dollars."

To "my Daughter Ruth Soper, One half of all my Indoor moveables, and household furniture, And I give her to use and improve, while she shall live single and not married, One half part of my homestead land & Buildings with the previleges thereto belonging, the other half of which I have herein given for my wife to improve as abovesaid, I Also give to my said Daughter Ruth the other half of my indoor moveables & household furniture after the death or marriage of her mother, and also the improvement of the other half of my lands & buildings as abovesaid, during the time she shall remain single & not married."

To "my son Oliver Soper, All the lands & buildings that I have heretofore conveyed to him by deed, I Also give him . . . . (on condition he shall pay and perform as herein directed) all the remainder of my Estate not herein particularly disposed of, both Real and personal, with the land and buildings herein given to my said wife and Daughter Ruth after their improvement as aforesaid, he to pay the several sums herein mentioned, to be paid to each of my four Daughters or their heirs, pay all my debts and charges Including funeral expences."

"Son Oliver" was appointed sole executor.

The witnesses were James Williams, Deborah Williams and Alfred Williams.

The will is endorsed "The Will of Capt Oliver Soper." [The will was also recorded, 58 : 329.]

[From original letter] On 7 September, 1821, at Dighton, James Williams and Alfred Williams made oath that they, "with Deborah Williams who is out of the Government", witnessed the will of "Oliver Soper . . . . Gentleman" and administration was granted to Oliver Soper, the executor. [The letter was also recorded, 58 : 330.]

[From unrecorded bond] On 7 September, 1821, Oliver Soper, yeoman, as executor, with James Williams, Esq., and Alfred

Digitized by Google

Williams, Esq., as sureties, all of Taunton, gave a bond for $10,000. The witnesses were I. W. Baylies and D. G. W. Cobb.

[111 : 123] On 7 September, 1821, Oliver Soper, the executor, was ordered to post notices of his appointment, in Taunton and Raynham. The notices were posted the same day, and on 5 March, 1822, Oliver Soper made oath that he had complied with the order of the Court.

COL. SILVESTER RICHMOND'S WILL

By the Editor

Silvester Richmond of Little Compton (which was in Massachusetts until 1747, when it became a part of Rhode Island) married, first, Elizabeth[4] Rogers (*John*[2-2], *Thomas*[1]), who was the mother of all his children. His second wife, who survived him, was Deborah (Cushing) Loring.

Silvester and Elizabeth (Rogers) Richmond had eleven children: William, Elizabeth, Silvester, Peleg, Perez, Ichabod, Ruth, Hannah, Sarah, Mary, Rogers.

The daughter Hannah is not mentioned in her father's will, and probably died, without issue, before it was made.

The daughter Sarah died before her father, and one of her children was mentioned in the will.

All the other children survived their father and were mentioned in his will.

Before 1752, Col. Silvester Richmond removed from Little Compton to Dartmouth, Mass., where he died; but he and both his wives were buried at Little Compton.

In his will, made 29 December, 1752, and when the will was probated, 3 December, 1754, he was called of Dartmouth, Mass.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of the will, and of all other records, or original documents, relating to the settlement of the estate, found in the Bristol County, Mass., Registry of Probate, at Taunton.

This article is printed at the expense of Rev. Rufus B. Tobey and Rev. Frederick B. Allen, both members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and descendants of Col. Silvester and Elizabeth (Rogers) Richmond, through the son Silvester Richmond.

Digitized by Google

[COL. SILVESTER RICHMOND'S WILL]

[From original will] On 29 December, 1752, "Silvester Richmond of Dartmouth . . . . Esqr" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

To "Deborah my Dearly beloved wife" £13, 6s., 8d., "to be paid her Immediately after my Decease . . . . & the same to be at her Dispose for Ever, also I give her my Riding Chare with the Harness & tackling belonging to It & . . . . my Easy Chare so called and these to be at her Dispose for Ever Also I give her my silver Tankard to use During her natural life & then It to be disposed of as I shall in this my will order; also I order my Executor to Deliver to her what things She brought to me at the time of our Inter marriage agreeable to a Covenant made between my self & her & Caleb Loring before marriag" dated 7 February, 1727, "also my will is that my s^d^ wife Deborah be mainted by my son Peres out of the Estate I Shall give him in this my will In all Respects sutable to her Condition & Quality both in sickness & health During her being my widow agreeable to the Covenant above mentioned made before marriage reference thereunto being had for Direction about the same & In Case of his Death before her then by his Heirs She to be supported as above s^d^"

"To my son William . . . . all the Land I have Joyning his Homesteed being the westerly End of that Lot I bought of Samuel Crandel In Little Compton . . . . which land I give him upon Condition that he or his Heirs pay . . . . unto my Grandson Gamaliel Richmond son of my son Peleg Richmond" £13, 6s., 8d. "and also that he pay To my Grandaughter Mary Pain who was the Daughter of my Daughter Sarah Deceased the like sum of" £13, 6s., 8d., "within one year after my Decease which land with what I have before given him Is his full portion of my Estate"

To "my son silvester . . . . a Certain peice or parcell of Land which I hold by Deed from James Dyre Containing about thirty acres . . . . In a place known by the name of stephens neck Now in the Township of Dartmouth part of which purchase from Dyre I have already Disposed of by a Deed of Gift to my son Peres which I now Confirm to him s^d^ Peres . . . . & part of s^d^ Purchase I have sold to my son Peres by a Deed Dated" 5 June, 1736, "Reference being had to s^d^ Dyers Deed which is Dated" 7 March, 1725/6 "for the bounds of the whole, also my will is that my son Peres pay to my s^d^ son silvester" £206, 13s., 4d. "lawfull silver money or in steed there of Give him the s^d^ Silvester a good Lawfull Deed with warrantee to him & his Heirs & assigns of a Certain peice or parcell of land which he the s^d^

Digitized by Google

Peres now owns which lyeth in stevens neck so called . bounded as followeth part being within fence & Joyns to that parcell of Land I have already in this my will given to my son Silvester & is the lowermost peice fensed by It self which s^d^ Peres holds by a Deed from me Called the Round Meadow together with that peice of Land lying in the Pasture which shall be taken off by a line runing from the north Easterly Corner of s^d^ Silvesters Stone wall to the west Corner of the wall which fences in the s^d^ Round Meadow & runs down Easterly to Hockeast pond the whole of which two discribed peices not to Exceed Twenty acres in the same"

To "my son Peleg . . . . Two Hundred Spanish milled silver Dollers one Half there of to be paid within one year after my Decease & the other Half within Two years after my Decease In manner following the one Half of Each payment to be In live stock the other half In the Dollers the live stock to be at the Price as men Indifferently Chose Shall determine if my Executor & he cannot agree & that with what I have already Given him to be his portion of my Estate:"

"To my son Ichabod" £133, 6s., 8d., "to be paid him within two years after my Decease by my Executor also . . . . Three acres of Sedg flat or marsh Joyning to the Crick which runs out of Quicksand Pond In Little Compton . . . . also . . . . the use of one Room at the west End of my Dwelling house to live in himself so long as he Shall remain single but not to have power to hire it out to any others also I give to my s^d^ son Ichabod one bed & beding there to belonging now standing in the Chamber bed Room & that to be his portion of my Estate with what I have already given him"

To "my son Rogers . . . . Two Hundred Spanish silver milled Dollers to be paid him or his Heirs within Four years after my Decease one Half in live stock at the Judgment of men mutually chosen between them & the other half in Dollers, & that with what I have already Given him to be his part & portion of my Estate"

To "my Daughter Elizabeth" £40 "Lawfull money to be paid by my Executor one Half there of within Two years after my Decease & the other half within Three years after my Decease also . . . . my silver tankard after my wives Decease and in case my Daughter Dies before my wife then It to be to my Grand son & Grandaughter Fishers the children of my Daughter Elizabeth."

To "my Daughter Ruth" £40 "Lawfull money one Half to be paid within Two years after my Decease and the other Half within

Digitized by Google

Three years after my Decease . . . . also I give her two of my silver spoons"

To "my Daughter Mary" £40 "Lawfull money one Half within one year after my Decease & the other Half within two years after my Decease also two of my silver spoones:"

To "my Grand Daughter Mary Pain the Daughter of my Daughter Sarah Deceased" £5 "lawfull money to be paid her by my Executor within Three years after my Decease & that with what I have ordered my son William to pay her to be her portion of my Estate:"

To "my Grandson silvester the son of my son silvester my silver Hilted sword."

To "my Grand son Joshua Richmond the son of my son Peres my Brace of Pistols & Holsters together with my Riding furniture thereto belonging"

To "my Grandson sylvester the son of my son William my Three Halbirds & my firelock Gunn."

To "my Grand son Richmond Loring the son of my Daughter Mary Twenty silver spanish milled Dollers"

"I hereby order that my Negro man named Natt Shall be set free at my Decease & be at his own liberty as to his time & service Provided he procure sufficient security to Save my son Peres from all Cost & charge in case he Shall not be able to support himself whose time I give to s^d^ Peres & his Heirs in Case he fail of securing as above said but when Ever he shall procure such security to be free, also In like manner I give my Negro woman Named Cate her time as I do Natts provided She get security to Peres to free him and his Estate from Cost She being also Given to s^d^ Peres & Heirs if she fail of security & both Natt & Cate being thus Disposed of my son Peres is to Save all my other Heirs from any Cost about them"

To "my Daughter Elizabeth one Fether bed & Furniture & six pounds worth of other Indoor Houshold stuff accounting it at lawfull silver money Price"

"I give one Bed & furniture to my Daughter Ruth and six pounds worth of Indoor houshold stuff"

To "my Daughter Mary one Fether bed & furniture and six pounds worth of Indoor household stuff accounting It at silver money price"

"To my son Peres . . . . my Now Dwelling House & Homesteed Farm . . . . together with all other Estate both Real and Personal . . . . which I have not In this my will otherways Disposed of both my Money which is or may be due or coming to me at my

Digitized by Google

Death & all other Estate by any way or means whatso Ever belonging to me, whether In Possession or Reversion, He or his Heirs to support my aged wife as above Expressed and paying all my Just Debts & all such legacyes as I have In this my will given away Exceppt what I have ordered my son William to pay:"

"I Do . . . . appoint my sd son Peres sole Executor"

"my will is that my son Peres give to his Brother Peleg one suit of my waring appariel also to my son Ichabod one suit of my waring appariel"

"In as much as there are many sums of money for my son Peres To Pay as Legacyes It is my will . . . . that if he see cause to suspend the payment of any of the sd Legacyes for one year after the times for Payment of any of the sd Legacyes are Expired he shall have liberty so to Do paying lawfull Interest for the same at the End of sd year with the Principle"

The witnesses were Simon Davenport, Elihu Woodworth, Ichabod Stoddard, Aaron Wilbur and Timothy Ruggles.

The will was presented for probate, at Rehoboth, 3 December, 1754, by Perez Richmond, the executor, and sworn to by Simon Davenport and Aaron Wilbur, two of the witnesses. [The will was also recorded, 14 : 236.]

[14:241] On 3 December, 1754, administration was committed "unto his son Peres Richmond of sd Dartmouth sole Executor"

[From unrecorded bond] On 4 February, 1755, Perez Richmond of Dartmouth, gentleman, as executor, with George Morey of Norton, gentleman, and Joseph Trip of Dartmouth, husbandman, as sureties, gave a bond for £10,000. The witnesses were Joseph Palmer and Benjamin Copeland.

[16:337] On 5 March, 1755, Sylvester Richmond, Jr., receipted to Perez Richmond, executor, for "a Silver Sword which my Hond Grand Father gave me."

[16:338] On 5 March, 1755, Nathaniel Fisher and Elizabeth Fisher receipted for "a Silver Tankard given us by our Hond Father Sylvester Richmond Esqr late of Dartmouth deceased after ye Decease of our Hond Mother—We say received sd Tankard of our sd Hond Mother Richmond"

[16:338] On 17 March, 1755, at Little Compton, William Richmond certified "that my Son Silvester has received of his Uncle Peres Richmond Executor . . . . The Gun & Halberts given him by his Grandfather in said Will"

[16:336] On 10 May, 1755, at Dartmouth, Deborah Richmond receipted to "my Son in Law* Peres Richmond who is sole

* At that time, the term "son-in-law" was frequently used as we now use "stepson". Deborah was, as before noted, Silvester Richmond's second wife.

Digitized by Google

Executor of the Last Will . . . . of the Late Silvester Richmond of said Dartmouth Esqr my Loving Husband deceased" for "what things I brought to him at the time of Intermariage Agreable to a Covenant made between myself & the deceased, & Caleb Loring before marriage . dated" 7 February, 1727, also for the £13, 6s., 8d. "Given me in S^{d} Will . . . . & the Riding Chair & harness & Tackling & the Easy Chair so called & the Silver Tankard" The receipt was witnessed by Jonathan Brownel and Oliver Davenport.

[16:338] On 26 May, 1755, at Dartmouth, Nicholas Loring receipted to "Capt. Peres Richmond Executor" for "One Bed & Furniture & two Silver Spoons together with Sundry other Houshold Goods being in full of All the Indoor houshold Goods that is given to Mary My Wife Daughter of the deceased" The receipt was witnessed by Nathaniel Sears and Jeremiah Fisher.

[16:337] On 27 May, 1755, at Dartmouth, Nicholas Loring receipted to "Capt Peres Richmond Executor" for "twenty mill Dollars being in full for what was given to my son Richmond Loring by his Grand Father Sylvester Richmond Esqr in his Last Will" The receipt was witnessed by Samuel Shaw and Jeremiah Fisher.

[16:337] On 11 June, 1755, at Dartmouth, Sylvester Richmond receipted to Capt. Perez Richmond, "sole Executor . . . . of my Hon^{d} Father Sylvester Richmond late of Dartmouth Esqr deceased" for £236, 7d., "in full of All Accounts between the deceased & myself"; also for £206, 13s., 4d. "in full of the sum ordered by s^{d} Sylvester deceased in his s^{d} Will to be paid to me by his s^{d} Executor" The witnesses were Stephen West and Humphrey Smith.

[16:339] On 9 March, 1756, "Rogers Richmond of Bristol" R. I., "One of the Heirs of the late Silvester Richmond of Dartmouth" receipted to Perez Richmond of Dartmouth, executor, for "Two Hundred Spanish Silver Mill^{d} Dollars . . . . in full of all Legacies . . . . out of the s^{d} Estate". The witnesses were Edward Wheaten and Isaac Wheaten.

[16:339] On 9 March, 1756, Peleg Richmond, of Rehoboth, yeoman, "One of the Heirs of the late Silvester Richmond of Dartmouth" receipted to Perez Richmond, executor, for two hundred Spanish milled dollars and "some Wearing Apparell" in full of all Legacies. The witnesses were Nathan Phippen and Samuel Ruggles.

[16:337] On 20 September, 1756, Nicholas Loring and Mary Loring receipted to "Capt Peres Richmond Executor to our Hon^{d}

Digitized by Google

Father Sylvester Richmond Esqr of Dartmouth deceased" for £28, 5s., 4d. "Lawfull money or 212£ Old Tenor . . . . in full of what was left us for a Legacy".

[16:339] On 20 May, 1757, Ichabod Richmond, of Dartmouth, physician, receipted to "Perez Richmond of s^{d} Dartmouth Gent. Executor" for £133, 6s., 8d., bed and bedding and one suit of apparell, "being the full of the Legacie Given to me in & by the s^{d} Deceased' Last Will" The receipt was witnessed by Silvester Richmond and Restcome Sanford.

[16:338] On 6 January, 1759, at Rehoboth, Nathaniel Paine and Mary Paine receipted to Perez Richmond, "Executor of the Last Will . . . . of my Hon^{d} Grand Father Silvester Richmond of Dartmouth deceased Esqr" for £5, "bequeathed by ye s^{d} Sylvester Richmond to Mary Pain" The receipt was witnessed by Edward Howworth and Solomon Townsend.

[16:337] On 30 April, 1759, at Dartmouth, Joshua Richmond receipted to "Capt. Peres Richmond the Executor of my Hon^{d} Grandfather' Last Will" for "ye Brace of Pistols & Holsters together with the Riding Furniture which my Honble Grandfather gave me in his Last Will"

[16:340] On 1 May, 1759, at Dighton, Ephraim Atwood and Ruth Atwood receipted to "Brother Perez Richmond Executor of our hon^{d} Father Silvester Richmond Esqr" for £40, "together with such In door Houshold stuff . . . . which our Hon^{d} Father gave & Bequeathed to his Daughter Ruth Attwood". David Walker, Jr., and Perez Richmond, Jr., witnessed the receipt.

[16:338] On 1 May, 1759, at Dighton, Nathaniel Fisher and Elizabeth Fisher receipted to "Brother Peres Richmond Executor to our Hon^{d} Father Silvester Richmond Esqr" for £40 "Lawfull money together with such in door houshold Stuff as in said Will said Peres was ordered to pay & deliver to us" The receipt was witnessed by Jeremiah Fisher and Perez Richmond, Jr. Elizabeth Fisher signed by a mark.

FORM FOR A BEQUEST

I give and bequeath to the Society of Mayflower Descendants, a corporation organized under the laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, the sum of.....dollars.

Digitized by Google

PLYMOUTH, MASS., VITAL RECORDS

TRANSCRIBED BY THE EDITOR

(*Continued from Vol. XX, p. 73*).

[p. 42] The Children of the Revd Mr Chandler Robbins, & Mrs Jane Robbins, his Wife.*

1 Chandler Robbins Born, Thirsday ye ye 19th of August 1762. Half hour after 12 aClock, at noon.

2 Jenney Robbins Born Feby ye 5 . 1764. Deceased July, 1801

3 Hannah Robbins Born Sep^{t} 24th . 1765 Deceas^{d} July 17th 1766

4 George Robbins Born March 8th . 1767 Deceas^{d} Mar: 13th 1767

5 Hannah Robbins born Sep^{t} 29th 1768 on thursday at ½ past 12 a Clock P.M

6 Isaac Robbins born June 19th 1770 a tuesday at ¾ past 11 aClock P.M

7. Philemon Robbins born March 23 . 1777 Dec^{d} 1827†

8 Samuel Prince Robbins born April 20, 1778.

9. Peter Gilman Robbins born December 10, 1781

The Children of Ichabod Simmons & Marcia his Wife.

1. Marcia Ann Bates, born . April 11th . 1830.

2. Ichabod—born, Decr 24th . 1831.

3. Joann Adelaide, born, Novr 24th . 1834.

4. Victorine Annette born, Sep^{t} 9th . 1837.

The Children of Josiah Waterman, & Fear Waterman his Wife.

1. Joshua Waterman, Born, Decr 1 . 1757.

2. Josiah Waterman, Born Jan^{ry} 19 . 1760.

3. Jerusha Waterman Born June 19 . 1763.

The Children of Lewis Harlow & Betsey his Wife

1. Elizabeth Frances, born August 1st 1822.

2. Lewis Otis born October 9th . 1824.

3. Lucy James born Septr 5th . 1827.

4. Charles Goodwin born October 19th . 1830.

[p. 43] The Children of Mr John Cotton & Hannah Cotton his Wife born at Plymouth.

1. Rosseter Born March . 23 . 1758 wednesday about . 1 . or . 2 . AM.

2. Joanna Born October . 7 . 1761 . Tuesday . near midnight

* A note on the margin, in another hand and ink, is as follows: "He was published to Thankfull Hubbard of Guilford 1759. See page 120 — 1760". The year 1760 is given in the intention of marriage, recorded on page 120. — Editor.

† Apparently, "6" was first written, and "7" written over it.

Digitized by Google

3. Sarah Born March 28 . 1763 . 3 . a clock AM. Monday.
4. Elizabeth born June . 30 . 1765 . 10 . AM. Sabbath.
5 Lucy Cotton born Feb^{ry} 12th 1768. 2 . A.M. Friday.
6 Ward Cotton born March 24th 1770. 7 . A.M. Saturday.

His Children born at Hallifax.

1. Josiah born august . 14 . 1747 . [or 25 . N.S.] . 3 . aclock AM. Friday.
2. Hannah--December . 1 . 1748 . [12 . NS.] . 3 . aclock AM. Thursday.
3. Mary November . 15 . 1750 . [26 . NS.] 2 . or . 3 . aclock PM. Thursday.
4. John March . 27 . 1753 . NS. 8 aclock AM Tuesday.
5. Sophia July . 14 . 1755 . NS. 2 . aclock AM Monday.

The Children of Richard Durpha & Sarah Durpha his Wife

1 Sarah Durpha Born March ye 23rd 1763 Deceas^{d}
2 Thomas Durpha Born September ye 4 . 1764
3 Hannah Durfey Born April ye 5th 1767 Deceas^{d}
4 Mary Durfey Born Sep^{t} ye 13th . 1769 Deceas^{d}

The Child of Richard Durfey Above named & Elizabeth his 2nd wife

Richard Durfey . born Octr ye 8th 1771

The Children of Jeams Coad & Hannah Coad his Wife

1 Sarah Coad Born Jan^{ry} 20th 1764
2 Mary Coad Born Novr 6th 1765

The Children of Levi Robbins & Harriett his Wife

1 Harriet Newell, born April 1st . 1832.
2 Maria born May 11th . 1838

[p 44] The Children of Thomas Crandon and Ruth Crandon his Wife

1 Jean Crandon Born Octr 21 . 1753 Betwixt 7. & 8 Clock Sunday Morning
2 James Crandon Born Augt 1 . 1755 Betwixt 7. & 8 Clock Tuesday Evening
3 Thomas Crandon Born Augt 20 . 1757 . at Two Clock Friday morning
4 Ruth Crandon Born Ap^{r} 22 1760—20 moments after one in the after noon of a Tuesday
5 John Crandon Born Ap^{r} 14 . 1763 Betwixt 10. & 11 Clock Thursday morning
6 Benj^{a} Crandon Born Octob^{r} 24th 1764*

The Children of John Douglas and Mercy Douglas his Wife

1 John Douglas Born Octr 26 . 1761

* "4" has been written over a "5".

Digitized by Google

2 Jean Douglas Born May 30 . 1763
The Children of James Thomas, & Hannah Thomas his Wife.
1. Hannah Thomas Born, Augst 31 . 1761.
2. James Thomas Born, July 10 . 1763. Deceas^{d} Decr 28th 1763
3 Waterman Thomas born July 13th 1766
4 Isaac Thomas born May 29th 1768
The Chilldren of Barnabas Hedge the 3rd & Tryphena His Wife
1 James Goreham Hedge born October 13th 1812
2 Sarah Thomas Hedge born Augst 11th 1814
3 William Hedge born Novr 9th 1815
[p. 45] The Children of James Holmes Junr and Remember Holmes his Wife
1 James Holmes Born Novr 21 . 1763
2 a Son Not Named Born Sepr 11th 1765 Deceas^{d} Sepr 12th 1765
3. Zepheniah Holmes born Decr 24th 1766
4 Rufus Holmes born July 19th 1769
5. Remember Holmes born May 23rd 1772 } are twins
6. Robert Holmes born May 24th 1772 }
The Children of Barnabas Hedge & Hannah Hedge His Wife
1 a Daughter Born October ye 14 . 1763 . & Lived Abo^{t} an Hour
2 Barnabas Hedge Born Septemb^{r} 15th 1764
The Chilldren of Barnabas Hedge Junr Esqr & Eunice Dennie Hedge his wife
1 Barnabus Hedge ye 3rd born Novr 13th 1791
2 Hannah Hedge born Jan^{ry} 19th 1793 Deceas^{d} Feb^{ry} 2nd 1796
3 Eunice Dennie Hedge born Augst 17th 1794 Deceas^{d} Septr 29th 1794
4 Eunice Dennie Hedge born Septemb^{r} 1st 1795 Deceas^{d} Octob^{r} 18th 1795
5 Isaac Lothrop Hedge born March 8th 1797 Deceas^{d} Septr 22nd 1797
6 Isaac Lothrop Hedge born Decr 7th 1798
7 Thomas Hedge born Octr 22nd 1800
8 Abigail Hedge born Novr 22nd 1802
9 Hannah Hedge born Aug: 1st 1804
10 Eunice Dennie Hedge born June 28th 1806
11 Ellen Hobert Hedge born July . 5 . 1808
12 John Sloss Hobert Hedge born March 8th 1810 Deceas^{d} Octob. 17th 1810
13 Priscilla Lothrop Hedge born May . 5th 1811 Deceas^{d} Octr 31st 1814
14 Elizabeth Hedge born Novr 28th 1813
15 Priscilla Lothrop Hedge born July 11th 1816

Digitized by Google

[p. 46] The Children of William Bartlett Jun: & Rebecca Bartlett His Wife
1 William Bartlett Born November 14th 1761
2 Zacheus Bartlett Born November 29th 1763
3 Thomas Bartlett . Born August 16th 1766
4 Jabez Bartlett Born Octr 15th 1768
The Children of James Bradford & Eleanor his wife.
1. Eleanor born 1821 . February 17th
2. James born 1823 . February 10th
3. Nathaniel 1832 . October 10th.
The Child of Josiah Finney junr & Alice Finney His Wife
1 Olley Finney, Born Febry 2 . 1764
Children of Thomas Hedge & Lydia G. Hedge, his wife.
1. Mary Ellen Hedge, born 12th, May 1825
2. Abby Burr Hedge, born 17th, Sept. 1826
3. Edward Goodwin, born 11th . Octr 1828
4. Albert Goodwin, born 19th . May . 1832
5. Lydia Goodwin, born 24th Jan'y 1834
6. Thomas B. Hedge, born 6th . July 1838.
7 Wm Hedge born
[p. 47] The Children of Richard Coopper & Hannah Coopper His Wife
1 Hannah Coopper Born July 1st 1761
2 Richard Coopper Born Janry 30th 1763
3 Elizabeth Coopper Born July 25th 1764
The Children of William S. Burbank & Abigail his Wife.
1. Abigail William, born, 1824 . August 13th
2. Ezra Lewis, born, 1828 . February . 12th.
3. Priscilla Ann, born, 1830 . March, 23d
4. William Sherman, born, 1832 . July 3d.
5. Calvin Perkins, born, 1834 . November 12th.
6. Elijah Walker, born 1837 . February 3d.
The Children of Benjamin Bartlett & Jemima Bartlett His Wife
1 Jane Bartlett Born July 21st 1762. Deceased
2 Mary Bartlett Born August 1st 1763. Deceased
3 Jemima Bartlett Born } Twins Decr 8th 1764.
4 Mercy Bartlett Born }
5 Benjamin Bartlett Born Octr 20th 1766
6 Elizabeth Bartlett born July 6th 1769
The Children of Joshua Hathaway & Rebeca his wife.
1. George A. Hathaway, born, 1814 May 24.
2. Charles F. Hathaway born, 1816 . July 1.
3. Betsey W: Hathaway . born, 1819 . July 5

Digitized by Google

4. Joshua T. Hathaway, born 1821 . May 11.
5. Frederick C. Hathaway, born, 1823 . Mar^{h} 30
6 John A. Hathaway, born, 1825 . Feby 25.
7. Sarah Carver, born, 1827 . Augt 18.
8. Samuel G., born, 1829 . Octr 6.
9 Sarah Ann, born, 1832 . Feby 5.
10. Edward Emerson born, 1835 Decr 17.

[p. 48] The Children of Silvanus Harlow & Desire Harlow His Wife

1 Jesse Harlow Born July 21th 1761
2 Silvanus Harlow Born March 3rd 1764
3 Desire Harlow born Augst 2nd 1767
4 Ephraim Harlow born Feb^{ry} 22nd 1770

The Children of Stephen Thomas & Sarah his Wife

1. Nancy Everson, born August 22d . 1827.
2. Justus August 16th . 1829
3. Charles Novem^{r} 29th . 1833.
4. Sarah Ann March 10th . 1836.
5. Susan Frances October 6th . 1838.

The Child of Elijah Morrey & Rebecca Morrey his Wife

1 Silas Morrey Born June 1st 1764

The Children of Seth Benson & Bathsheba his Wife

1. Seth Benson, born 1824 . August 25.
2. Bathsheba Thomas, born Novr 26, 1825
3. George born June 23, 1828
4. Lydia West born Decr 26, 1829.
5 Elias Thomas born Feby 24, 1832
6. Ellis born May 22, 1833.
7. Lucinda Thomas, born Septr 14, 1837.

Children of Timothy Berry & Maria his Wife.

1. Maria E. born June 18 . 1826
2. Antoinette L. July 21 . 1829.
3. William T. April 6, 1833
4. Mary T. Decr 4 . 1836.
5 Timothy Decr 4 . 1836
6 Harriet S. Oct. 11 . 1843

(*To be continued*)

Digitized by Google

THE WILLS OF LIEUT. NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH AND HIS SON CONSTANT

By the Editor

Nathaniel Southworth, of Plymouth, married Desire Gray[4] (*Mary Winslow*[3], *Mary*[2] *Chilton, James*[1]), on 10 January, 1671, in Plymouth. She was born there, 6 November, 1651, and died there, 4 December, 1690. They had six children, recorded at Plymouth: Constant, born 12 August, 1674; Mary, born 3 April, 1676; Ichabod, "born Aboute the midle of march 1678"; Nathaniel, born 18 May, 1684, and baptized in 1685; Elizabeth, baptized in 1687; Edward, baptized in 1690.

The birth dates of the first four children are from the town records, printed in our first volume. The baptisms of the last three children are from the church records, which do not give the month and day, in either case.

On 5 June, 1678*, Nathaniel Southworth was elected constable of Plymouth, for the ensuing year, and he did not remove to Middleborough, Mass., until some years after the births of all his children. It is evident, therefore, that the Southworth Genealogy is in error in stating that the son Ichabod was born in Middleborough.

The same genealogy again errs, on page 86, in saying that the daughter Elizabeth was born in 1682, and married, "about 1700", James Sprout. The marriage did not take place until 5 June, 1712, as shown by the record printed in our ninth volume, page 87.

The son Constant settled in Tiverton, at that time in Massachusetts, now in Rhode Island, and his will, probated in Bristol County, Mass., shows that he left neither wife nor children, as he gave his entire property to his brothers and a cousin.

The daughter Mary married Joseph Rider and left four children.

The son Ichabod married Esther Hodges and had six children.

The son Nathaniel married Isel[?] Howland (*Isaac*[2], *John*[1]) and had six children.

The son Edward married Bridget Bosworth and had nine children.

Nathaniel Southworth, Sr., of Middleborough, made his will, 18 September, 1708, and it was probated, in Plymouth County,

* Not "1668", as on page 85 of the Southworth Genealogy, Boston, Mass., 1905.

Digitized by Google

Mass., 8 March, 1710/11. He was called Lieutenant in the probate records and on his gravestone, at Middleborough. The stone records that he died 14 January, 1710, in his 62d year.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of the wills of Lieutenant Nathaniel Southworth and his son, Constant Southworth, and of all other probate records relating to the two estates found in the Plymouth County and Bristol County, Mass., Registries of Probate, the reference, to the original document, or to the record, being noted with each abstract.

This article is printed at the expense of Mr. Henry Southworth Shaw, of Milton, Mass., a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and a descendant of Lieut. Nathaniel and Desire (Gray) Southworth, through their son Capt. Ichabod Southworth of Middleborough.

Mr. Shaw has also contributed the expense of printing, in our next issue, the estate of Capt. Ichabod Southworth and the will of his widow, Esther (Hodges) Southworth.

[Constant Southworth's Will]

[Bristol Co. Probate, 2 : 147] "Constant Southworth of Tiverton . . . . being bound on a Voyage to Sea" made his will on 14 January, 1702. Bequests were as follows:

To "my loveing Brothers Nathaniel Southworth & Edward Southworth all my Right & Title I have in Pocasset lands from the Thirteenth lott Northward to be Equally Divided between them"

To "my Cozen Edward Grey Junr: of Tiverton the son of my Unkle Edward Grey of said Town all my Right & Title in all the lands from ye thirteenth lott which lott is the last lott in Pocassett Purchass. I say all the land to the southworth* thereof that I have any Right and Title to both upland and meadows . . . . which lands lyes in Pounkatest Outletts"

To "my Loveing Brother Ichabod Southworth of Plimouth as a Token of my Love and Remembrance I give him six shillings"

"my loveing Brothers Nathaniel & Edward Southworth" were appointed executors.

The witnesses were Edward Gray, Nathaniel Coddington and William Coddington.

On 5 February, 1705, "Natha^{l} Coddington Esqr & will Coddington both of newport & Edward Gray of Tiverton", the three witnesses, made oath to the will, at Bristol, before Nathaniel Byfield, Judge of Probate.

* Sic.

Digitized by Google

[From original inventory] On 5 February, 1705, Samuel Little and Joseph Wanton appraised the real estate of "Constant Southworth late of Tiverton" as follows: 100 acres "to the Northward of John Peirce in Tiverton" £150; 120 acres "Neer the foresd Hundred acres" £40; "A five & Twenty acre lott Neer Fall River" £5; "A forty acre lot at wattuppa: in Tiverton" £18; "A Swamp lott neer John Cooks" £4; "A fifty acre lot lyeing by stoney brooke" £5; a "whole share of undivided land in Freetown" £12; "a Right in Crambery Neck so called" £2; "one sixscore acre lot & three shares of meadow in Sapowet meadows" £45.

The three items following "came by ye Right of his mother"; "sixscores acres of land" £40, and "40 acres at wattuppa" £18, and "25 acres of land at Freetown" £5.

The personal estate was inventoried, at Tiverton, 20 August, 1706, by David Little and Constant Church.

The total of the real estate was £344, and of the personal, £5, 3s., 6d.

"Natha^l Southward of middburrough .... Executor of .... Constant Southward late of Tiverton .... deceased" made oath to the inventory, at Bristol, on 23 September, 1706. [The inventory was also recorded, 2 : 166.]

[Lieut. Nathaniel Southworth's Will]

[Plym. Co., Prob., from original will] On 18 September, 1708, "Nathanel Southworth Senior of .... middleborough" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

"I give and bequeath unto my Son Ichabod Southworth: a certain part of my great lot or homestead in midleborrough aforesaid: which Said part thereof is bounded on the northeast by the little lot mens purchase : and on the South East it is bounded by the meadow upon the River from the aforesaid purchase: upstream until it come up against a great white oak marked on four Sides: and is hollow at the bottom: Standing on a high Ridge near the said meadow: and on the Southwest: it is bounded from Said white oak on a Straight line to a great Stooping black oak marked on four Sides: and from thence North west and by north about Sixteen pole to a Small red oak marked on two Sides by the Swamp Side and from thence north west and by north unto the head of my Said land:"

To "my Son Nathanel Southworth a certain part of my aforesaid great lot of land : or homestead : which Said part is bounded on the northeast by the rang of the abovementioned land : given to my Son Ichabod : and on the Southwest Side thereof it is

Digitized by Google

bounded with a black oak tree marked on four Sides With Stones about it : Standing to the South East of Dartmouth rode : being in breadth at that place about an hundred thirty and one pole : and from Said black oak Ranging South East and by South unto the meadow at the river : and from Said black oak northwest and by north unto the head of my Said lands and at the Southeast End thereof it is bounded by the meadow at the river" also "one other percel of Said land being bounded from the last mentioned black oak Southwest and by west four degrees westerly thirty two pole to a white oak tree marked on four Sides by the Southeast Side of Dartmouth rode : and from thence west northwest one degree westerly fifty one pole to a Red oak tree marked on four Sides by the Swamp Side : and from thence northeast : Sixty three pole to a Small black oak marked on four Sides Standing in the aforesaid northwest and by north rang : Together with my now dwelling house and all other houseing that is upon the last mentioned percel of land Together with priviledge of an open way from the west corner of the last bounded percel of land : unto the nearest Springs in the Swamp where it may be convenient for the watering of his cattle in the winter time:"

To "my Son Edward Southworth all the remaining part of my Said great lot of land : or homestead : which Said part thereof Is bounded on the northeast by by the rang of the above mentioned land given to my Son Nathanel : and on the Southwest it is bounded by the land of m^r^ David Alden : and So Extending the whole length of my Said land from head to foot thereof : Onely Reserving to my Son Nathanel the aforementioned priviledge of a way to the Springs aforsaid:"

"my meadow upon the river at the foot of the afore Said land : and my meadow at rooty brook : Shall each percel thereof be Equally divided among my aforesaid three Sons for Quantity according to the Quality : and that when Said meadows are divided : Each of them Shall have the liberty of a way through barrs : to their meadows meadows : cross the others land where there is nessessity for it : so as may be most beneficial and least prejudicial:"

To "Son Ichabod : the lot in the first division in the Sixteen Shilling purchase which was formerly the lot of John Winslow Senior : being in number the ninth lot : and also my lot in assawamset neck in the Right of Said John Winslow Senior being in number the Sixty fourth lot:"

To "Son Nathanel : the one half of my lot in the first division in the Sixteen Shilling purchase in my own right : being in number

Digitized by Google

the fifty second lot : And Also all the lot in assawamset neck in my own Right : being in number the thirty ninth lot :"

To "Son Edward the other half of my aforesaid lot in the first division in the : 16 : Shilling purchase in my own Right : and also all that my half lot in the first division in the Sixteen Shilling purchase : and my half lot in assawamset neck : both which I lately bought of Thomas Bicknel :" also "all my creatures of all Sorts : and all my tackling belonging to a team : and also my bed and bedding whereon I usually lodge : and all my wearing clothes :"

To "my Daughter Elizabeth Southworth the bed : and Bedding whereon Shee usually Lodgeth and all my household Stuff of all Sorts"

To "my Daughter Mary Rider : and my Daughter Elizabeth Southworth : all the mony which shall at the time of my decease : remain due to me in the hands of m^r^ Nathanel Thomas and John Holmes both of plimouth and and also all the mony which I shall then have in my own custody : together with all debts due to me from any other persons : that is to say one third part thereof unto my said daughter mary : and the other two thirds unto my said daughter Elizabeth : my Just debts and funeral charges being first paid out of the same :"

"Sons Ichabod and Nathanel : to be executors"

The will was signed "Nathaniel Southworth". The witnesses were Henry Wood, Ephraim Wood and Jacob Tomson.

On 8 March, 1710/11, the will "of Lef^t^ Nathaniel Southworth" was probated, on the testimony of "Capt Jacob Tomson Henery wood & Ephraim wood the witnesses" and administration granted to "Ichabod Southworth and Nathaniel Southworth sons to ye sd Deceased and Executors in ye same will named" [The will and letter were also recorded, 2 : 147.]

[From original inventory] An inventory of "the Moveable Estate & Credits of Leiut Nathaniel Southworth of Middleborough deceased" was taken, at Middleborough, by John Morton and Elkanah Leonard, 24 February, 1710/11, "at the Request of his sons vizt Ichabod Southworth & Nathaniel Southworth". No real estate is mentioned. John Holmes, "Mr Nathaniel Thomas of Plymouth", and "the Iron Workes In Middleborough" were indebted to the estate. The two executors made oath to the inventory, 8 March, 1710/11. [The inventory was also recorded, 2 : 150.]

Digitized by Google

THE ESTATES OF JOHN TISDALL OF TAUNTON AND HIS SON JOHN

By the Editor

John Tisdall, Sr., of Taunton, was killed by the Indians, on 27 June, 1675, and his widow, Sarah, died at Taunton, in December, 1676. The settlement of the estate shows that there were four sons and four daughters, three of the daughters being married.

John Tisdall, Jr., also of Taunton, married Anna[3] Rogers (*John*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Duxbury, on 23 November, 1664, and had four children: Abigail Tisdall[4]; John Tisdall[4]; Ann Tisdall[4]; Remember Tisdall[4].

John Tisdall, Jr., died "about the last of December", 1677, and his widow, Anna, married Thomas Terry, and, surviving him, married, for her third husband, Samuel Williams.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of all entries on the original Plymouth Colony Court Orders and Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, relating to the settlement of the estates of John Tisdall, Sr., and John Tisdall, Jr. These abstracts have been made at the expense of Miss Gertrude I. Lake, a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and a descendant of John and Anna[3] (Rogers) Tisdall.

[The Estate of John Tisdall, Sr.]

[Plym. Col. Court Orders, 5 : 146] At a court at Plymouth, 1 November, 1676, "Lres of Adminnestration are Graunted Joyntly unto John Tisdall James Tisdall Joshua Tisdall and Joseph Tisdall to Adminnester on the estate of John Tisdall seni^r^ Deceased;"

[Plym. Col. Wills, 3 : 2 : 24] The will of "John Tisdall seni^r^ of Taunton" was not signed or dated; but it was probated, at Plymouth, 2 November, 1676, on the oath of "Mr James Walker seni^r^". Bequests were as follows:

To "my eldest son John Tisdall all that my tract of land on the east syde of Taunton River which is bounded by apes meddow brooke on the south; and by the stone bridge brooke on the north; and on the west bounded p^r^tely by the Great River, and

Digitized by Google

p^r^tely by the highway, and by the Comon, on the east; be it six score acrees, more or lesse; with the housing that is on it"

To "my son James Tisdall the land upon which his house standeth and about five acrees of land; lying on the east syde of the Great River over against his house; and four acrees more lying by the stone [*bridge**] brooke, and alsoe the land Called the New lott on the west syde of the Great River being about six acrees . . . . onely the mowing meddow that is in it his mother shall Injoy whiles shee liveth, and alsoe my lott att Swansey and my meddow att Sakegegansett and my share in the Iron workes, after the Death of his mother"

To "my son Joshua Tisdall my share of land att Assonett; and the meddow that appertaines to it; and my two acrees of meddow in Assonett, lying neare to John Hathweys house;"

To "my son Joseph Tisdall the house that I now live in; and the housing about it and the land and meddow adjoyning to it, and the old orchyard with the two acrees of land that Joynes to it and three acrees of swamp lying by James Burts land; and my p^r^te of Apes meddow; with two acrees of land on the west syde of it . . . . but Joseph shall healp Josha to build, for him as Good an house as this I now live in;"

To "my Daughter Elizabeth" £5.

To "my Daughter Sarah" £5, "of which shee hath Received three hundred of Iron alreddy; soe that there is but forty shillings Due;"

To "my Daughter Mary my share in the North purchase; and my lott att Rumford"

To "my Daughter Abigaill my share of Land on the south west syde of the three mile River;"

To "my Grandchild John Tisdall, the thirty acrees of land that was layed out to mee on the south east syde of Apes meddow"

"the Remainder of my estate I leave wholly to my wife as my sole executrix;"

"The Inventory . . . . of John Tisdall seni^r^ of Taunton Late Deceased exhibited to the Court . . . . att Plymouth" 2 November, 1676, "on the oathes of John Tisdall and Joshuah Tisdall", was taken, 28 October, 1676, by George Macy and William Witherell. Among the items are: "4 sheep and beife, the Country had for souldiers" £3, 10s.; "his share in the Iron workes" £20; "a barne & other smale buildings" £20.

* "bridge" was crossed out, in the same ink.

Digitized by Google

"The lands of John Tisdall Deceased
Item meddow land plowed land pasture land where his house was eighteen acres
Item 20 more att the three mile River and 2 acrees of meddow
Item his p^r^te in the North purchase
Item his pte in the late purchase Downe the Great River
Item seaven more below his house lying upon the Great River
Item more Meddow and uplan 6 acrees
Item his lands att Assonett which is well knowne
Item 3 acrees of Meddow that hee bought being att the foot of it;
[Item] 3 more Neare unto that
[Item] his Right in meddow [at Da]rtmouth;"
"The lands of John Tisdall Juni^r^:
Item 24 acrees hee Injoyeth by Deed of Gift
Item 30 acrees Joyning to the land that is by his house
Item 40 more att the head of the aforsaid thirty
Item 30 more att the syde of apse meddow and his meddow is eleven acrees;"
"The lands of James Tisdall p^r^sonally Injoyed
Item 3 acrees att his house
Item 13 acrees att the head of the aforsaid three
Item 8 more on the othersyde of the Great River neare to his house
Att Rockey nook 2 acrees of Meddow"

[Plym. Col. Court Orders, 5: 151] At a court at Plymouth, 6 March, 1676,* "At this Court in answare to a petition of John Smith and James Dean Refering to the settlement of the estate of John Tisdall late Deceased this Court Doth order . . . . the whole estate . . . . both Reall & p^r^sonall being equally apprised shalbe Destributed as followeth; To the eldest son a Double portion and to the other three sonnes and four Daughters an equall proportion of the whole estate unlesse in case of weaknes there may be Reason to advance to any for their Nessesarie supply Respect being had to what each Child hath alreddy Received of theire late fathers estate, which shalbe accompted in p^r^te of theire portion being aded to the accompt of theire fathers estate and for the better execution heerof Mr James Browne and Willam Harvey Richard Williams and Leiftenant Gorge Macey are appointed a Comittee to take Notice of the whole estate with theire apprisments and Claimes of what each Child hath had and Received in

* This would be 16 March, 1677, in New Style dating. — *Editor.*

Digitized by Google

p^r^te of theire portions and are heerby Impowered to heare and Determine all such Cases that may be p^r^sented to them Refering to the said estate and to make Returne to this Court; Respecting the p^r^mises;

"Furthermore In Reference unto the Controversy amonst the Children of John Tisdall aforsaid Deceased the Courts advice is that Concerning the two younger sonnes In Regard that they have approved themselves to be faithfull in the preservation of the estate since theire fathers Death in spending much of theire time therin; to the Indangering of theire lives that they be Considered by the Comittee in the Distribution and Desposition of the said estate in that Respect;"

[p. 154] "Att this Court* likewise three Indians Named Timothy Jacked allies Canjuncke and Nassamaquat and Pompacanshe were Indited for murdering John Knowles John Tisdall seni^r^ and Samuell Attkins; The said Indian prisoners Did put them selves likewise on the tryall of God and the Country according to the manor of the English; and had Due processe in law according to the English manor by a Jury of twelve men whose Names ffollow; Mr Thomas Huckens John Wadsworth John Howland Abraham Jackson Benajah Pratt John Blacke Marke Snow Joseph Bartlett Samuell Jenings Arther Howland Samuell West Seth Pope

"The verdict of the Jury followeth

"Concerning Timothy Jacked allies Conjuncke and Nassamaquate; wee find they are very suspisious of the murder Charged on them

"And in Reference unto Pompacanshe wee find Nothing against him;

"There not appeering further evidence against them to Cleare up the Case the Centance of the Court was that the two former were to be sent out of the Country speedily and the other likewise as hee is prisoner taken in warr"

[Plym. Col. Wills, 3:2:91] "a Joynt and unanimous agreement betwixt all the sonnes of John Tisdall seni^r^: Late Deceased, which is according . . . . to theire honored fathers will;"

"John Tisdall The eldest son shall have . . . . sixscore acrees of land adjoyning to his Now Dwelling house . . . . with a p^r^sell of meddow Called Great Meddow; and seaven acrees of land lying on the North west Corner of his owne land, being bounded p^r^tely by James Tisdalls land; and p^r^tely by the Greate River;

*6 March, 1676.

Digitized by Google

and a p^r^sell of land lying Easterly from a p^r^sell of land of Joseph Tisdalls on the east of apes meddow"

"James Tisdall the second son shall have . . . . first an acree and an halfe wher his now Dwelling house standeth; and five acrees of land . . . . on the east syde of the Great River, over against his house and foure acrees lying by the stony bridge; and the land Called the New Lott; six acrees . . . . and a lott att Swansey, and a p^r^sell of meddow att Sakegegansett; with a share in the Iron workes;"

"Joshua the third son shall have . . . . all and every p^r^te of one of the Freemens lotts; it being the 23 lott with two acrees of Meddow in Assonett; on a Cove neare the land of John Hathwey;"

"Joseph Tisdall the fourth son shall have . . . . all the land and meddow that is scittuate and lying together att the place where the Dwelling house was of John Tisdall Deceased, and the old orchyard with two acrees of land adjoyning to it, and three acrees of swamp lying neare the land of James Burt; and a purchase Right in the Towne, and a p^r^sell of Meddow Called Apes meddow with two acrees of upland on the west syde of the said Meddow; and twelve acrees of upland be it more or less, that is to be understood, that a line from the Northeast Corner of the Meddow, to the Now standing barrs or Cartway; and soe on a straight line to the highway, and ten acrees on the east syde of this said line adjoyning to the said line"

"These four sonnes being made adminnestrators, by the honored Court . . . . and haveing agreed with theire three brothers in law John Smith James Dean and Nathaniel French; and payed them their full ptes, of the aforsaid estate; as may appeer by acquittances under theire hands; and haveing alsoe agreed with Mr James Browne as Gaurdian to the younger sister; this the Admiminestrators Judgeth theire Duty to p^r^sent to the honored Court;"

This agreement was dated 4 June, 1677, and signed by the four sons.

[p. 92] "Wheras there hath bin a Controversye betwixt John Smith and James Deane both of Taunton and the adminnestrators of the estate of John Tisdall late Deceased, and after severall assayes to Compose the Differences; This fourteenth of Aprill in the year 1677; the aforsaid John Smith and James Dean have Come to a full and finall Determination, with Joshua Tisdall and Joseph Tisdall, upon the Receipt; of the Cattle and Goods heerin specifyed; for all the Remainder of the Right and Interest that

Digitized by Google

the aforsaid John Smith or James Dean hath or might have to the aforsaid estate, The Cattle and Goods which the said John Smith hath Now Received . . . . with what hee hath formerly Received . . . . is and shalbe his full portion of the aforsaid estate". The personal estate received by John Smith was valued at £19, 18s., including "a Gun and halfe our fathers wearing apparrell" at £2, 8s.

"The Cattle and Goods that James Dean hath Received . . . . with what hee hath formerly Received . . . . is and shalbe his full portion" valued at £18, 10s.

"The aforsaid John Smith and James Dean Doth for themselves and for theire wives . . . . Discharge . . . . the adminnestrators . . . . from all Dues Debts or Demaunds . . . . Due to them or either of them from the aforsaid estate".

The receipt was signed by John Smith and James Dean, and witnessed by John Richmond and Abigail Richmond, Abigail signing by a mark.

[p. 93] "James Browne of Swansey as Guardian to Abigaile Tisdall Daughter to John Tisdall of Taunton late Deceased" receipted to the administrators for "a share of land in the purchase that lyeth on the Great River and southerly from Taunton three mile River, and twenty pound sterling", and discharged them "from all Dues and Debts . . . . from the aforsaid estate".

The receipt was dated 4 June, 1677, and witnessed by John Richmond and John Rogers.

On 4 June, 1677, "Nathaniel : French of Taunton" discharged the administrators from all demands on the estate "That I the aforsaid Nathaniel : French or Mary my wife might have" and "acknowlidge to have Received, in hand a purchase Right in the North purchase, and a lott att a place Called Romford and twelve pound sterling in Mony".

The receipt was witnessed by John Richmond and Thomas Richmond.

[Estate of John Tisdall, Jr.]

[Plym. Col. Court Orders, 5 : 174] At a court at Plymouth, 5 March, 1677,* "Anna Tisdall widdow of the Towne of Taunton . . . . and John Richmond and Samuell Smith of the Towne afor-

* 5 March, 1677, Old Style, would be 15 March, 1678, in New Style dating.

Digitized by Google

said . . . . yeomen; and John Rogers of the Towne aforsaid . . . . yeoman" gave a bond of £150, as "Anna Tisdall hath obtained letters of Adminnestration . . . . on the estate of John Tisdall Junir: late of Taunton aforsaid Deceased"

"Letters of Adminnestration is Graunted unto Anna Tisdall widdow to adminnester on the estate of John Tisdall late Deceased; And John Richmond and John Rogers and Samuell Smith of Taunton are appointed to be overseers for the Desposall of the said estate"

[Plym. Col. Wills, 3 : 2 : 99] "An Inventory of the estate of John Tisdall Deceased whoe ended his life about the last of December in the yeer one Thousand six hundred seaventy and seaven and exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the fift of March 1677* on the oath of Anna Tisdall widdow;"

The inventory was taken, 5 February, 1677†, by John Richmond, William Witherell and Samuel Smith.

The real estate was: "16 acrees on the west of the high way, with the house and barne & orchyard" £100; "6 acrees of Improved land on the east syde of the high way" £10; "a prsell of meddow Called the Great meddow" £20; "about 100 acrees of Dormont land" £50; "and another purchas of land" £10; "22 acrees of land Called the 22 acree Devision" £8; "a purchase Right in the Townes Comons" £10. The total value was £208.

The whole estate, less debts, amounted to £368, 17s.

"It is ordered by the Court that the woman shall have her thirds of the lands in the Lands where the house barne and orchyard is with soe much land as Comes to her thirds which is" £96, 6s., 8d., "and the thirds of the prsonall estate is" £59, 19s., 10d., "and the Court hath Graunted her 40ll towards the bringing up of the Children which makes her prte of the prsonall estate" £99. "The Court hath alsoe Graunted that if the widdow shalbe in Nessesitie of more for bringing up of the Children; then shee shall have more; and that the Remainder of the Lands which is" £198, 13s., 4d., "which being Devided into five prtes each fift prte is" £27, 14s., 8d., "and a fift pte of the prsonall estate is" £16, "and the son shall have a Double prte of all the estate both prsonall and Reall; and that the heire shall have libertie to pay all or any of his sisters theire portions; and keep theire prte of the Lands".

* 5 March, 1677, Old Style, would be 15 March, 1678, in New Style dating.

† 15 February, 1678, in New Style dating.

Digitized by Google

PLYMOUTH COLONY VITAL RECORDS

TRANSCRIBED BY THE EDITOR

(Continued from Vol. XX, p. 54)

Swansey the 4th of March 1675

In obeidience to an order of Court I have sent an accoumpt of beirthes and Marriages and burialls which were this last yeer; first beirthes

Christian the Daughter of Daniell Allin was borne the 26 of January 1674

Elizabeth the Daughter of Thomas Barnes was borne [*was borne**] the 14 of february 1674

Experience the Daughter of Samuell Luther was borne the 3d of March 1674[75]

Elisha the son of [*Samuell Pecke**] Nathaniel: Pecke was borne the 19th of Aprill 1675

John the son of John Martine was borne the 15 of March 1674[75]

John the son of Capt: John Browne was borne the 28th Day of Aprill 1675

Margeritt the Daughter of Joseph Carpenter was borne the 4th of May 1675

[p. 64] Nathaniel: the son of William Lohun† was borne the 2cond of february 1674

Sibill the Daughter of Joseph Lewis was borne the 18th of March 1674

Samuell the son of Caleb Eedy was borne the 15th of July 1675

Hezekiah Willett and Andia Browne were Married the 7th Day of January 1675

Burialls

Deliverance the wife of Nathaniell Pecke Died the 30th of Aprill 1675

Gershom Cobb buried the 24th of June 1675

Joseph Carpenter was buried the 6th of May 1675

Joseph Lewis was buried the 24th of June 1675

John Salsbury was buried the 24th of June 1675

John Jones was buried the 24th of June 1675

John Fall buried the 24th of June 1675

* The words in italics were crossed out, in the original, and the record completed as printed.

† Sic. Compare the burial of William "Cohun", on the same page of the original record.

Digitized by Google

John Druce was buried the 2cond of July 1675
Capt: John Gorum was buried the 5th of February 1675
Nehemiah Allin was buried the 24 of June 1675
Robert Jones was buried the 24th of June 1675
William Cohun* was buried the 24 of June 1675
Willam Salsbury was buried the 24th of June 1675
Willam Hamon was buried the 29th of June 1675

By mee Nicholas Tanner
Towne Clarke of Swansey

Marriages beirthes and burialls att Rehoboth in the yeers [*in the yeers*†] 1675: and 1676
Samell Bullocke Married to Thankfull Rouse the 26 of May 1675
Thomas Read Marryed to Anna Perren the 16th of June 1675
John Woodword married to Sarah Crosman the 11th of November 167[‡]

Beirthes

David Carpenter the son of Samuell Carpenter borne the 17th of Aprill 1675
Mary Sabin the Daughter of Willam Sabin borne the 18th of Septem: 1675
David Buckland the son of Benjamine Buckland the 22cond of March 1675
Thomas Wilmouth the son of Thomas Wilmouth was borne the 7th of July 1665§
Mary Kinsley the Daughter of Eldad Kinsley was borne [*was borne*†] the 7th of October 1675
Sibell Newman the Daughter of Mr Noah Newman the 31 of March 1675
Ellice Savage the Daughter of John Savage the eleventh of January 1675
Mehittabell Wilmoth the Daughter of John Willmoth the 19th of June 1675
Jeremiah Woodcocke the son of John Woodcocke the sixt of June 1675

* Incorrectly printed "Lohun" in the eighth volume of "Records of the Colony of New Plymouth", published in 1857. See also "Mayflower Descendant", Vol. XV, p. 25.

† The words in italics were crossed out, in the original, and the record completed as printed.

‡ The last figure is doubtful, but seems to be "5" altered to "6".

§ Sic.

Digitized by Google

Nathaniell Chaffey the son of Nathaniell Chaffey the 8th of February 1675

[p. 65] Beirthes

Experience Sabin the Daughter of Samuell Sabin was borne the 5th of October 1676

Ellice Wilmoth the Daughter of Thomas Willmoth the first of Septem: 1676

Ebinezer Walker the son of Phillip Walker The 15th of November 1676

Ebinezer Smith the son of mr Daniell Smith the 29th of July 1676

Abiell Fuller the son of John Fuller the 30th of December 1676

Abiell Smith the son of Ensigne Henery Smith the 24th of December 1676

Elizabeth the wife of Francis Stevens was buried the fourth of March 1675

Deliverance the wife of Nathaniell Pecke buried the first of May 1675

Widdow Bowine buried in 1675

Sibil New* the Daughter of Mr Noah Newman the 24th of September 1675

Isacke Kenricke the son of Gorge Kenricke the 13th of January 1675

Martha the wife of Noah Mason the sixt of February 1675

Sarah the Daughter of John Read in January 1675

Nathaniell the son of John Perren the third of September 1675

John Read Junr buried in Aprill 1676

John Fitch Junr buried in Aprill 1676

Robert Beares the 29th of March 1676

Sarah Woodcocke the wife of John Woodcocke the 10th of May 1676

Nathaniell Woodcocke the 28th of Aprill 1676

John Iyde the Middle of December 1676

Experience Sahon† the Daughter of Samuell Sahon† the 28th of November 1676

John Read the son of Thomas Read the 4th of December 1676

James Redway was buried the 28 of October 1676

The wife of Nicholas Iyde buried the third of November 1676

Nathaniell Wilmoth the 12th of November 1676

Ensigne Henery Smith the 24th of November 1676

* Plainly an error of the record for "Newman". The original has no punctuation mark after "New".

† This is, without doubt, an error of the recorder for "Saben" or "Sabin". Compare the birth record of Experience, daughter of Samuel "Sabin", the first entry on the same page of the original record.—*Editor*.

Digitized by Google

Lydia Titus the wife of John Titus the 25th of November 1676
Rachel Man the wife of Thomas Man in June 1676
Ellice Willett the wife of James Willett In July 1676
Nathaniell Sahen* in the latter end of May 1676
Nathaniell Pecke the 25th of August 1676
Elizabeth Skaffe the 25 of June 1676
[Page 66 is blank.]
[p. 67] Samell Fuller the 15th of August 1676
John Fuller the 23 of august 1676
Mary Hunt the 23 of August 1676
Peter Hunt Junir the 25th of Augst 1676
Tabithay Hunt the 14 of October 1676
Jasiell Perry in September 1676
Mehittable Perry in September 1676
Sampson Mason in September 1676
Sarah Fuller the wife of Robert Fuller The 14th of October 1676
Jeremiah Fitch the 15th of October 1676
A younge Child of Nicholas Pecke in August 1676
The wife of Thomas Wilmouth senir in February 1676
Elizabeth Smith the Daughter of Mr Henery Smith the first of March 1676
Sarah Leanard the Daughter of Krie Leanard the 16th of March 1676
Nehemiah Buckland the son of Joseph Buckland buried in May 1677
Thomas Graunts Child buried in September 1676
Thomas Mans Child buried in June 1676
Jacob Ormsbey [*senir*†] son buried the 2cond of March 1676
Jacob Ormsbey Junir buried the 16th of February 1676
By mee Willam Carpenter Clarke:

John Redding and Mary Bassett were Marryed the 22 of the eight month 1676;
Job Gibbs the son of John Gibbs was borne the 27th of April Anno: Dom one thousand six hundred seaventy and six
Michaell Blackwell the son of John Blackwell was borne the 16th of the 9th 1676
Thomas Tupper senir: Deceased the 28th of March Anno: Dom one Thousand six hundred seaventy and six; hee Died in the 98th yeer of his age, and 2cond month;

* Sic. See footnote on page 38.

† "senir" is crossed out, in the original record.

Digitized by Google

Anne Tupper [*senir**]: Deceased the 4th of June Anno Dom one Thousand six hundred seaventy and six, whoe Deceased in the: 90th: yeer of her age;

Transcribed out of the Regester of Sandwich this fift of the first 1676: pr Thomas Tupper Clarke for the Towne of Sandwich;

(*To be continued*)

LATHAM—WASHBURN

By the Editor

In the History of Bridgewater, by Nahum Mitchell, published in 1840, it is stated, on page 222, that Hannah Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, by his wife Susanna Winslow[3] (*Mary*[2] *Chilton, James*[1]), married "Joseph Washburn Jr." The addition of the "Jr." was an error, as the Joseph who married Hannah Latham was the son of John and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Washburn, and the grandson of John Washburn; and there was no other Joseph Washburn, in Bridgewater, until the births of sons of that name to Joseph and Hannah (Latham) Washburn and to Joseph's brother John.

Mitchell also states, on page 323, that the Joseph Washburn who married Hannah Latham lived in Bridgewater, and that "It appears he was afterwards in Plymouth and Plympton by deeds he gave in 1707, 1714, and 1720, in which his father Latham is mentioned:"

A careful search of the records in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Deeds has failed to disclose a single record to indicate that Joseph Washburn, Sr., at any time lived in Plymouth; and only two deeds, dated 1706/7 and 1714, were found, in which Joseph Washburn mentioned Robert Latham, his father-in-law.

There are other deeds on record, made by Joseph Washburn, Sr., in the year 1720, but they do not contain any reference to Robert Latham.

On 17 April, 1717, Joseph Washburn, blacksmith, of Bridgewater, sold his home in that place (to Isaac Lazell), his wife Hannah releasing her dower rights. [Plym. Co. Deeds, 12:153.]

* "Senir" is crossed out, in the original record.

Digitized by Google

On 14 June, 1720, Joseph Washburn, blacksmith, of Plympton, formerly of Bridgewater, confirmed the deed of 17 April, 1717, wife Hannah again releasing her dower rights. Both Joseph and Hannah acknowledged the deed, on 1 July, 1725. [Plym. Co. Deeds, 19:98.]

On 12 August, 1721, Joseph Washburn, blacksmith, of Plympton, wife Hannah releasing dower rights, conveyed land to son Jonathan Washburn of Bridgewater. [Plym. Co. Deeds, 15:204.]

Exhaustive abstracts of the deeds of 1706/7 and 1714, in which Robert Latham is mentioned, are here given.

[JOSEPH WASHBURN TO SON JONATHAN—1706/7]

[Plym. Co. Deeds, 10:1:528] On 13 January, 1706/7, "Joseph Washburn of ye Town of Bridgewater . . . . out of a tender Love and fatherly affection towards my natural Son Jonathan Washburn of ye Same Town . . . . Make over and Confirm unto the s^d^ Jonathan Washburn . . . . a certain Tract or Parcell of Land . . . . in the Township of Bridgewater on the Easterly Side of Setucket River butting upon s^d^ River and bounded on the Northerly Side by Whitmans Land and Running for breadth Southerly till it meets with Matfield River & so running Easterly upon a Strait Line to a white oak Stump which was an Ancient Bounds between Father Lathams Lot & Deacon Willis's Lot & from thence upon a Strait Line up to ye head of the Lots . . . . memorand^m^ there is above omitted a Reserve which is The Use of all the Land between ye ash Swamp & the River during my Life time"

The deed was signed by a mark. The witnesses were Ebenezer Leach and Benjamin Leach. It was acknowledged, by the grantor, on 24 January, 1706/7, before Elihu Brett, Justice of the Peace, and was recorded 12 February, 1713, by Josiah Cotton, Register.

[JOSEPH WASHBURN, SR. TO SON JOSEPH—1714]

[Plym. Co. Deeds, 11:40] On 3 August, 1714, "Joseph Washborn Senr of ye Town of Bridgwater . . . . for ye Love Good will & fatherly affection which I bear towards my Son Joseph Washborn of ye Same Town . . . . make over & Confirm unto & upon ye s^d^ Joseph Washburn ju^r^ . . . . my whole Right . . . . in a Certain Tract of Land Lying within ye ye Township of Bridg-

Digitized by Google

water Comonly known by ye name of Titicut Purchase being ye whole of two full Purchase right Throughout ye one of Them being my own proper purchase Right & ye other my Father In Law Robert Lathums Dec^d only I have alredy Dispossed of ye Great Lott which was my own originally which I Do Therefore hereby Except & Reserve herein"

The deed was signed by a mark. The witnesses were Edward Fobes and Thomas Hayward. It was acknowledged by Joseph Washburn, on the day of its date, before Josiah Edson, Justice of the Peace, and was recorded 9 November, 1714, by William Little, Register.

JACOB³ COOKE'S WILL

By the Editor

Jacob³ Cooke (*Jacob², Francis¹*) of Plymouth and Kingston, Mass., married Lydia Miller, 29 December, 1681, and had eight children, all of whom were recorded, at Plymouth, as "The Children of Jacob Cook and Lydia Cooke his Wife". The complete record of the births of these children was printed in our second volume, they were: William⁴, born 5 October, 1683; Lydia⁴, born 18 May, 1685; Rebecca⁴, born 19 November, 1688; Jacob⁴, born 16 June, 1691; Margaret⁴, born 3 November, 1695; Josiah⁴, born 14 May, 1699; John⁴ and Damaris⁴, twins, born 23 May, 1703.

Lydia (Miller) Cooke died at Kingston, 1 March, 1727/8, in her 67th year, and Jacob³ Cooke, her husband, died at Kingston, 24 April, 1747, in his 95th year.

Jacob³ Cooke was almost seventy-five years old when Lydia died, and nothing has been found on the original records to indicate that he had a second wife. His will was made less than eight months after Lydia's death, and it mentions all of the children whose births are on the Plymouth records. No second wife and no other children are indicated in the will or in the probate proceedings.

Especial attention is called to the fact that Jacob³ Cooke had only one wife, because of the erroneous statement in "The Genealogical Advertiser", Volume I, page 126, that he had a second wife, Phebe. This error, apparently, was the result of confusing Jacob³ Cooke and his son Jacob⁴ Cooke.

Digitized by Google

Jacob⁴ Cooke, the son, married Phebe Hall, at Yarmouth, Mass., 3 April, 1716, nearly twelve years before the death of his mother, Lydia (Miller) Cooke.

Another son, John⁴ Cooke, married Phebe Crosman, of Taunton, who survived him and became the second wife of Samuel Kent, whom she also survived.

John and Phebe (Crosman) Cooke were ancestors of Mr. Frank E. Woodward, of Wellesley Hills, Mass., a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and this article has been prepared at his expense.

Exhaustive abstracts of the will of Jacob³ Cooke (*Jacob², Francis¹*) and all other records, relating to the settlement of his estate, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, are here presented.

[Jacob³ Cooke's Will]

[Plym. Co. Prob., 10:419] "Jacob Cooke of Kingston .... yeoman" made his will 16 October, 1728. Bequests were as follows:

"Imprimis having Given to my Three Sons William Jacob and Josiah By Deed of Gift what I Designed Them as Their full parts and Portions of my Estate, I Give and Bequeath unto my Son John over and above what I Have already Given him By Deed of gift Which I Do Hereby Confirm, a Bed and Beding."

To "my Daughter Damaris one of my Best Beds With all The Furniture Belonging To it allso Two Cows or the Value of Them In money allso The Liberty To use and Improve one Room In my Dwelling House So long as She Shall Remain unmarried."

To "my Four Daughters Lydia Rebeckah margaret and Damaris Their Heirs and assigns forever To Be Equally Divided Between Them my lott of Land which I Bought of Joseph King lying Near agawam In the Township of Plimouth Together with all the Remainder of my moveable Estate after my Just Debts and Funerall Charges are first paid"

"I .... appoint my Son John Cooke Sole Executor of This my last Will"

The witnesses were: Thomas Croade, John Washburne and Rachel Croade.

On 21 May, 1747, "Thomas Croade Esqʳ and John Washburne" made oath to the will, and it was probated.

[From original letter] "To Benjamin Samson of Kingston .... Gent Greeting Whereas Jacob Cooke late of Kingston ....

Digitized by Google

yeoman Deceased" made his will, on 16 October, 1728, and "appointed his son John Cooke of s[d] Kingston yeoman Executor of said will, But it so hapned that the said John Cook dyed Before the said Jaco[b] Cooke the Testator administration is therefore hereby Committed un[to] the said Benjamin Samson". The letter was dated 1 June, 1747. [The letter was also recorded, 10:420.]

[From unrecorded bond] On 1 June, 1747, Benjamin Samson, gentleman, of Kingston, as administrator, with Charles Dyre and Abner Holmes, both mariners of Plymouth, as sureties, gave a bond of £500. The bond was signed by "Benj Samson", Abner Holmes and "Cha[s] Dyre", and witnessed by Edward Winslow and Hannah Winslow.

[10:437] "An Inventory of the Estate of M[r] Jacob Cooke late of Kingston Dec[d]" was taken, 13 June, 1747, in old tenor, by Samuel Foster, Joseph Mitchell and Robert Bradford. The total was £341, 3s. The real estate was "a Lot of land near Agawam as by Information Supposed to be" £34.

The administrator and the three appraisers made oath to the inventory, 14 July, 1747.

THE WILL OF SAMUEL RICHMOND[4] OF TAUNTON, MASS.

[illegible]

Samuel Richmond [illegible] *Rogers, John[2], Thomas[1]*) was born at Taunton, [illegible] and died in that place, between [illegible] June and [illegible]. He married, first, Mehitable [illegible] daughter of [illegible] of Taunton. His second [illegible] the widow [illegible] Hall, who survived him.

We have present [illegible] abstracts of Samuel Richmond's [illegible] documents, relating to the settlement [illegible] County, Mass., Registry [illegible]

[illegible] the expense of Mrs. Charles [illegible] a member of the Massachusetts [illegible] through her descent from [illegible]

[illegible] or the original document [illegible]

Digitized by Google

[SAMUEL RICHMOND'S WILL]

[From original will] On 11 June, 1736, "Samuel Richmond of Taunton" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

To "wife Elizebth Richmond I Give one third of my moveable Estate and the third of the In Come of my Real Estate according to the Law of this provine as heir full Right of Dower In my s^d^ Estate over and above what movables my s^d^ wife brought with heir unto me"

"To my son Thomas Richmond . . . . one Cow namly my old Cow"

"To my son Silas Richmond . . . . my Gun and accuterments theirto belongin"

"To my four sons namly Sam^ll^ Richmond oliver Richmond Thomas Richmond and Silas Richmond (aughter* my wivs thirds, and thomas Cow, and Silas Gun being ferst taken out) . . . . all my waring appeirll, and out dore movabls and farming utencals, and Stock to be Equaly Divided unto and amonge my s^d^ four sons"

"To my three Daughters namly Hannah Booth Lidya Thomas, and mehitable horton I Give all my Indore mvables and houshold Goods (Excepting what Is afore s^d^ bequethed): to be Equaly Divided unto and amonge my s^d^ 3 Daugh^rs^ or Shuch as Shall Leguly Represnt them"

"To my three sons, namly Samuel Richmond Thomas Richmond and Silas Richmond. . . . all my Lands both In Taunton and middlebroh, or Else whar, that aughter* all my Just Debts and charges being first payd (which I would have my Lands sold for and payd out of) and the Remainder to be Equaly Divided unto and amonge my s^d^ three sons : but my son oliver not to have aney Shear In my Lands, by Reson I have Confirmed som Lands to him s^d^ oliver before; which I allso hearby Retifye and Confeirm : and allso what Lands I have heartofore Given aney of my sons, or movabls to my Daughters I hear by Retifye and Confeirm"

"my sd son Thomas Richmond to be sole Exectr . . . . and Desiar that my Cozen Joseph Richmond woold be ading adviseng and assisting my sd Executor In all his Consarns, and that he act not with out his helpe and advise (if he sd Joseph will accept of ye trust put In him)"

The witnesses were Henry Caswell, Nathaniel Caswell and John Godfrey, all of whom made oath to the will on 20 July, 1736.

The will is endorsed "m^r^ Sam^ll^ Richmds will" [The will was also recorded, 8 : 375.]

* *After* my wife's thirds, etc.

Digitized by Google

[From unrecorded certificate] On 30 June, 1736, "mr: John Mason, mr: Joseph Richmond & mr: John Godfrey" made oath, before Seth Williams, Justice of the Peace, that they would make a just appraisal of the estate.

[8 : 375] On 20 July, 1736, administration was granted to "mr Thomas Richmond Son and Sole Executor .... of his father Samuel Richmond Late of Taunton .... Deceased."

[From unrecorded account] An account of Thomas Richmond, executor, made in July, 1736, shows payments made to Justice Williams, John Godfrey, Ebenezer Smith, Joseph Richmond, "Jeama Williams", Benjamin Eliot, Dr. Ezra Dean, Dr. Thomas Macomber, John Smith, Jonathan Paddleford, John Andrews, Samuel Briggs, Henry Richmond, Henry Caswell, Dr. Ichabod Richmond, Seth Caswell. The account is not signed, and the endorsement on the back reads "Thomas Richmond accompt to be Drawn over"

[From original inventory] On 12 August, 1736, at Taunton, the inventory was taken by John Mason, Joseph Richmond and John Godfrey. The only real estate was "his homstid farme About [illegible] Acres with the hous and barn their on" £300.

"Goods in y[e] hands of y[e] widdow at John Hall" were valued at [illegible]

The total amount of the inventory was £428, 16s., 6d. Thomas Richmond, the executor, made oath to the inventory on 21 June, [illegible] [The inventory was also recorded, 8 : 488.]

[illegible] REUNION OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS

[illegible] Business Meeting, 30 October, 1918

[illegible] Wednesday afternoon, 30 October, 1918, a special business meeting was held at the Society's Rooms, No. 53 Mt. Vernon Street, Boston.

By a unanimous vote, the By-Laws were amended, and the [illegible] fiscal year now begins on the first day of January.

By a vote of forty five to one, all the other proposed amendments were adopted, and children under eighteen years of age may now be elected for as Minor Life Members only, the fee for such membership being one hundred dollars ($100.00).

After the business meeting, the Committee on At Home Days served refreshments.

Digitized by Google

Forefather's Day Reception

The two hundred and ninety-eighth anniversary of the Landing of the Pilgrims, at Plymouth, was commemorated, on the afternoon of Forefather's Day, Saturday, 21 December, 1918, by an informal reception, at the Society's Rooms, in charge of the Committee on At Home Days.

Gifts for the Library and Cabinet

From the Armor Bronze Co.: A Pair of Puritan Book Ends.

From Mrs. Charles F. Weinhold: "Weymouth Historical Society, No. 1."

From Mr. John Hopkins Densmore: "The Unfurling of the Flag", words by Clara Endicott Sears, music by the donor.

From Mr. Eben F. Thompson: "'Tis The Trumpet Call of Duty Sounding for Me", words and music by the donor.

From Miss Mary Alden Thayer: "First Congregational Church, Randolph, Mass., 150th Anniversary"; also "Randolph's Centennial Celebration, 1893".

From Mr. Arthur C. Walworth: A Service Flag, with sixteen stars.

From Hon. Elbert H. Gary: Gary Genealogy.

From Mr. Seymour Morris: The Seymour Genealogy.

From the Commonwealth of Massachusetts: Vital records of the Towns of Carlisle, Shirley, West Newbury, and Westport, Mass.

Hugh A. Hopkins died in Chelsea, Mass., 26 March, 1918.* He was a descendant of Stephen Hopkins, and was elected a member of this Society, 16 March, 1903, his membership number being 774.

Edward King died in Dartmouth, Mass., 4 August, 1918.* He was a descendant of John Alden, Thomas Rogers and Richard Warren, and was elected a member of this Society, 21 February, 1901, his membership number being 645.

Samuel S. Green died in Worcester, Mass., 8 December, 1918. He was a descendant of John Howland, and was elected a member of this Society, 21 April, 1903, his membership number being 778.

Mrs. Walter Allen died in West Newton, Mass., 14 December, 1918. She was a descendant of George Soule and Richard Warren, and was elected a member of this Society, 31 January, 1900, her membership number being 546.

---

* Notice received too late for our October, 1918, issue.

Digitized by Google

Members Elected

30 October, 1918.

No. 1557. Charles Clement Littlefield, West Somerville, Mass., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1558. John Hopkins Densmore, Brookline, Mass., eighth from Myles Standish.

No. 1559. George Stedman Yeaton, Boston, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

11 November, 1918.

No. 1560. Mrs. Samuel Sherman Dale, Brookline, Mass., eighth from John Howland.

No. 1561. Timothy Asbury Wright, Knoxville, Tenn., eighth from John Howland.

9 December, 1918.

No. 1562. Miss Florence Gladys Avery,* Newtonville, Mass., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1563. Miss Marion Alice Macfarlane,† Bridgeport, Conn., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1564. Miss Harriet Edith Macfarlane,† Bridgeport, Conn., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1565. Miss Alice Frances Knowles, New Bedford, Mass., tenth from Francis Cooke.

Supplemental Lines Accepted

October, 1918.

No. 1545. Charles F. Avery, eighth from William Brewster.

November, 1918.

No. 1518. Willis D. Rich, tenth from Stephen[1] Hopkins, ninth from Constance[2] Hopkins.

No. 1553. Miss Ruth Thayer, ninth from John Howland (in three lines); tenth from John Howland (in five lines).

No. 1554. Nathaniel Thayer, ninth from John Howland (in three lines); tenth from John Howland (in five lines).

December, 1918.

No. 1562. Miss Florence G. Avery, ninth from William Brewster.

Attest: George Ernest Bowman,
Secretary.

* Life Member.

† Minor Life Members; children of Mr. William T. Macfarlane, Mass. No. 1443.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

PILGRIM TERCENTENARY MEDAL

(*See page 93*)

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. XXI APRIL, 1919 No. 2

EAST HARWICH, MASS., GRAVESTONE RECORDS FROM THE METHODIST CEMETERY

COMMUNICATED BY STANLEY W. SMITH

WITH the assistance of Mr. William C. Smith, of Chatham, Mass., the present writer copied, and carefully verified, the inscriptions on all gravestones dated prior to 1851, with a few of later date, found in the Cemetery at the Methodist church in East Harwich, Mass.

The original copies were presented to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and all information found in the inscriptions is included in the following abstracts.

[FROM METHODIST CEMETERY, EAST HARWICH]

Bassett, William G., son of Samuel and Elizabeth, died 26 February, 1827, aged 21.

Bearse, Ebenezer, died 4 May, 1840, aged 78.

Bearse, Priscilla, widow of Ebenezer, died 11 December, 1849, aged 85 years, 9 months.

Cahoon, Anthony B., died 23 November, 1845, aged 18 years, 6 months.

Cahoon, Graften, died 13 September, 1836, aged 32. [On stone with Vianna.]

Cahoon, Vianna, wife of Graften, died 22 March, 1836, aged 24. [On her husband's stone.]

Cahoon, Jesse, died 21 June, 1830, aged 68.

Digitized by Google

Cahoon, Joseph Mayo, son of Reuben and Eunisey, drowned 27 June, 1838, aged 9 years, 6 months.
Cahoon, Miss Meribah, died 15 December, 1849, aged 63.
Cahoon, Rebecca L., daughter of Reuben, Esq., died 19 November, 1827, aged 16.
Cahoon, Reuben, Esq., died 20 October, 1842, aged 60 years.
Cahoon, Reuben T., died 7 January, 1846, aged 26.
Cahoon, Capt. Simeon, Jr., died 22 October, 1841, in his 36th year. "Dear wife and children do not weep"
Cahoon, Thankful, wife of Capt. Reuben, died 12 April, 1820, aged 39.
Cahoon, Thankful, wife of Jesse, died 20 August, 1820, aged 58.
Crosby, Daniel, died 17 September, 1832, aged 52.
Crosby, Thankful, wife of Daniel, mother of Enoch Crosby, Jr., died 8 April, 1831, aged 48.
Crowell, Mary Ann, wife of Stephen, died 16 January, 1848, in her 30th year.
Crowell, Patience C., daughter of Jacob and Hannah, died 4 December, 1850, aged 20.
Doane, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Orick and Sarah D., died 15 February, 1849, aged 5 years, 15 days.
Doane, Orick Elwyn, son of Orick and Sarah D., died 25 December, 1850, aged 2 years, 22 days.
Doane, Capt. Samuel, died 8 January, 1827, aged 38 years. "Farewell all my kindred loved ones Farewell you my children dear"
Eldredge, Cyrena, daughter of Elra and Mehitable, died 25 August, 1826, aged 21 years.
Eldredge, "Deliverence", wife of Ebenezer, died 25 April, 1808, aged 81.
Eldridge, "Doritha", wife of Elnathan, died 9 November, 1825, aged 74.
Eldredge, Ebenezer, died 25 February, 1797, aged 90.
Eldredge, Elisha B., son of Sylvanus and Abigail, lost at sea, 15 December, 1840, aged 21 years, 4 months. [On stone of Sylvanus.]
Eldredge, Elnathan, died 21 December, 1837, aged 90 years.
Eldredge, Capt. Elra, died 14 February, 1844, aged 72 years.
Eldridge, Fanny, wife of Samuel, died 5 April, 1825, aged 41.
Eldredge, Hezekiah, died 5 April, 1821, aged 21.
Eldredge, Isaac, died 22 May, 1828, aged 69.
Eldredge, Jesse L., died 27 July, 1847, aged 24 years, 9 months.
Eldredge, "Judidah", wife of Isaac, died 1 October, 1834, aged 75 years.

Digitized by Google

Eldridge, Julany, wife of Sylvester, died 7 October, 1828, aged 22 years.

Eldredge, Mehitable, wife of Capt. Elra, died 30 April, 1816, aged 45 years.

Eldredge, Reuben, died 12 May, 1824, aged 75.

Eldridge, Sarah, widow of Reuben, died 23 January, 1826, in her 75th year.

Eldredge, Sylvanus, son of Sylvanus and Abigail, died 24 October, 1831, aged 9 years, 8 months, 11 days. [On stone with Elisha B.]

Higgins, Elra, son of Mark and Polly, died 16 February, 1823, aged 2 years, 5 months.

Higgins, "Horris" E., son of Zebina and Mercena, died 3 October, 1847, aged 10 months, 14 days.

Higgins, Zebina E., son of Zebina and Mercena, died 23 January, 1840, aged 16 months.

Kendrick, Henry, died 22 March, 1819, in his 72d year.

Kendrick, Nathan, died 13 October, 1830, aged 61.

Kendrick, Susanna, widow of Henry, died 26 February, 1832, aged 76.

Kendrick, Thomas, Jr., died 16 August, 1811, in his 30th year.

Kenney, Priscilla, wife of Allen, Jr., died 27 February, 1850, aged 25.

Linnell, Rachel, wife of Uriah, died 29 August, 1826, aged 44.

Long, Albert S., son of Edmund and Tabitha, died at sea, 21 June, 1848, aged 12 years, 10 months, 14 days. [On stone of Edmund.]

Long, Deliverance, widow of Levi, died 17 November, 1841, aged 77 years, 7 months.

Long, Edmund, died 17 May, 1854, aged 45 years, 5 months, 11 days. "Dearest father" [On stone with Albert S.]

Long, Levi, died 1 July, 1826, aged 71.

Nickerson, Alpha, died 31 January, 1836, in his 23d year.

Nickerson, Alpha, son of Eldredge and Kezia, died 25 August, 1847, aged 12 years.

Nickerson, Bethiah, wife of Nathan, Esq., died 27 December, 1850, aged 65 years, 3 months, 17 days.

Nickerson, Capt. Edward, died in November, 1820, aged 43.

Nickerson, Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer, died 23 October, 1839, aged 72 years, 5 months, 17 days.

Nickerson, Hannah, wife of Jonathan, died in August, 1821, aged 25.

Nickerson, Joshua, died 17 February, 1827, aged 28 years, 3 months.

Digitized by Google

Nickerson, Kezia, wife of Eldredge P., died 30 May, 1835, aged 21.

Nickerson, Maria K., daughter of Zoath and Bethiah, died 17 September, 1837, aged 10 years, 10 months.

Nickerson, infant son of Zoath and Bethiah, "born March 18, 1845, died the same."

Nickerson, Nathan, Esq., died 4 March, 1827, aged 48.

Nickerson, Orick E., died 5 October, 1837, aged 20 years, 11 months, 20 days.

Nickerson, Capt. Silas, died 12 October, 1840, aged 63.

Payne, George, son of George and Sally, died 23 March, 1825, aged 5 years, 7 months.

Payne, George, died 3 July, 1829, aged 40 years, 6 months.

Payne, George, son of George and Sally, died 14 May, 1833, aged 8 years, 3 months.

Payne, Sally, wife of George, died 27 July, 1886, aged 93 years, 3 months, 3 days. [Beside stone of George, died 1829.]

Robbins, Capt. Nathan, died 14 May, 1847, aged 45 years, 11 months.

Rogers, Enos, died 14 December, 1857, aged 89 years, 10 months. [On stone with John.]

Rogers, John, lost at sea, 7 December, 1825, aged 24. [On stone of Enos.]

Rogers, Temperance, wife of Nathan, died 1 September, 1844, aged 41 years.

Small, Eli, died 23 February, 1850, aged 83. "A husband kind, a parent dear"

Small, Elizabeth, wife of Eli, died 24 July, 1838, aged 72.

Small, William, died 22 August, 1848, aged 64 years. "Father, farewell"

Smith, Carlona, wife of Jacob, died 30 October, 1837, aged 26.

Turner, Ann, wife of Stephen, died 22 September, 1844, aged 73.

Turner, Stephen, died 5 October, 1848, aged 79. "Here sleep dear parents side by side"

Young, Asenath, daughter of Edmund and Asenath, died 2 August, 1835, aged 1 year, 5 months, 18 days.

Young, Bathsheba, wife of John, died 20 November, 1823, aged 61.

Young, Edmund, died 15 April, 1840, aged 74 years.

Young, Isaiah, son of Benjamin and Betsey, died 28 January, 1843, aged 20 years, 3 months.

Young, John, died 30 March, 1829, aged 67.

Young, Thankful, died 15 May, 1842, aged 72 years. [Beside stone of Edmund, died 1840.]

Digitized by Google

ISAAC WRIGHT'S WILL

By the Editor

Isaac Wright[4] (*Adam*[3], *Hester*[2] *Cooke, Francis*[1]) of Plympton, Mass., was a son of Adam Wright[3] by his first wife, Sarah[3] Soule (*John*[2], *George*[1]), and thus had two lines of Mayflower descent.

Isaac Wright[4] married Mary, the daughter of John and Susanna (Gray) Cole. Mary Wright died at Plympton, 20 July, 1759, in her 63d year. Isaac Wright made his will 2 July, 1760, and died at Plympton, 11 January, 1766, aged 80 years, "wanting 8 days". He was born, therefore, in January, 1685/6.

We here present an exhaustive abstract of all records, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of Isaac Wright's estate. There are no original papers, relating to this estate, preserved in the probate files.

This article is printed at the expense of Mr. Edward L. Parker, of Concord, Mass., a descendant of Isaac Wright[4], through his son Joseph Wright[5], and a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

[The Will of Isaac Wright[4]]

[Plym. Co. Prob., 19:345] "Isaac Wright of Plimton . . . . Yeoman" made his will on 2 July, 1760. Bequests were as follows:

To "son Joseph Wright . . . . the westerly end of the dwelling house wherein he now liveth in consideration for his labour with me after he was of age. Also the one half of all my other real estate (excepting the easterly end of my dwelling house,) wherein I dwell"

To "son Isaac Wright . . . . the easterly end of my dwelling house wherein I now dwell. Also the one half of all my other real estate to be equally divided between my son Joseph & him. Excepting the westerly end of my dwelling house which is above given to Joseph."

To "daughter Mary Thomson" £6, 13s., 4d., "to be paid by my Exc^r out of my personal estate . Besides what I have already given her."

Digitized by Google

To "daughter Rachel Wright" £13, 6s., 8d., "to be p^d by my Ex^r out of my moveable Estate."

"Also my will is that if there should be any more of my personal estate left, after my just debts, funeral charges & legacies are paid, that it be equally divided amongst all my Children."

"son Joseph Wright" was appointed executor.

The witnesses were Benjamin Weston, Hannah Weston and Job Weston.

[19:346] On 7 April, 1766, the will was presented for probate by Joseph Wright, the executor, and allowed, on the oaths of Benjamin Weston and Job Weston, two of the witnesses, and administration was granted to Joseph Wright.

[19:346] An inventory of the estate was taken on 4 April, 1766, by Gideon Bradford, Benjamin Weston and Jabez Newland. A "pew in Meetinghouse" was valued at £1, 6s., 8d.; "the homestead farm with the buildings & fence thereon, & Cedar swamp, & Iron Ore" £480. The total amount of the inventory was £544, 12s., 1d. Joseph Wright, the executor, and the three appraisers, made oath to the inventory, 7 April, 1766, before John Cushing, Judge of Probate.

THE ESTATE OF COL. SILVESTER RICHMOND[5]

By the Editor

In our January, 1919, issue we printed, at the expense of Rev. Rufus B. Tobey and Rev. Frederick B. Allen, exhaustive abstracts of the will and all probate records relating to the estate of Col. Silvester Richmond, of Little Compton and Dartmouth, Mass., who married, first, Elizabeth[4] Rogers (*John*[3-2], *Thomas*[1]).

We now present, at the expense of the same gentlemen, exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Bristol County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of the estate of their ancestor, Col. Silvester Richmond[5] (*Elizabeth*[4] *Rogers, John*[3-2], *Thomas*[1]) of Little Compton and Dighton, Mass.

Col. Silvester Richmond[5] died 14 January, 1783, and his wife, Elizabeth (Talbut) Richmond died 23 June, 1772, and both are buried at Dighton.

The proper references, to the records, or to the original documents in the files, are noted with each of the following abstracts.

Digitized by Google

[THE ESTATE OF COL. SILVESTER RICHMOND]

[148:143] On 20 January, 1783, "Ezra Richmond of Dighton . . . . Esqr" was appointed administrator on the estate of "Sylvester Richmond late of s^d Dighton . . . . lately died Intestate"

[From unrecorded bond] On 20 January, 1783, Ezra Richmond, Esq., as administrator "on the Estate of Sylvester Richmond . . . . Esqr", with Thomas Baylies Richmond, gentleman, and William Paul, Jr., yeoman, as sureties, all of Dighton, gave a bond for £1000. The witnesses were Isaac Tubbs, and Benjamin Williams, Jr. The bond was endorsed "Col. Richmond's Bond Administration".

[From unrecorded warrant] On 20 January, 1783, "Messrs Elkanah Andrews, David Whitmarsh & Matthew Whitmarsh", were appointed to appraise the estate. Elkanah Andrews and Matthew Whitmarsh were sworn, 1 November, 1784, and David Whitmarsh was sworn, at Dighton, 2 November, 1784.

[From original inventory] The inventory of Sylvester Richmond, Esq., was taken by the three appraisers, and was sworn to, on 2 November, 1784, by "Ezra Richmond Esqr" the administrator. The real estate was: "95 Acres of Land, at Little Compton" £570; "25 Acres of Wood Land by James Andrews" £63, 15s.; "about 80 Acres of Wood Land Lying Westerly of Nathl Fishers Land" £120. [The inventory was also recorded, 28:210.]

[From original account] The account of Ezra Richmond, Esq., administrator, was allowed, 2 November, 1784. The estate had received payments from Amos Wright, Deacon Robert Luscomb, Ephraim Atwood, Richard and Gideon Shearman.

Payments had been made: to "Geo. Pitts for a Journey to Hingham horse hire & Expences to Notify the Relations of s^d Dec^d of his Death" £1, 10s.; "To Send^g to Dartmouth & Little Compton, horse hire and Expences to Notify s^d Dec^d Relations of his Death" 18s.; and to Widow Atwood, Silvester Richmond, Ruth Richmond, Dr. William Baylies, Hon. Benjamin Williams, Esq., Robert Luscombe, Esq., Mr. Nicholas Baylies, John Simmons, Abial Whitmarsh, Jeremiah Richmond, David Talbot, Col. Sylvester Richmond, James Andrews, Hannah Burt, T. B. Richmond, Jabez Peirce, John Richmond, Elkanah Andrews, William Richmond.

The estate was still indebted to Dr. Winslow, Col. Cobb, Henry Laughton, Col. Church and Jotham Loring. [The account was also recorded, 28:207.]

Digitized by Google

[From unrecorded certificate] On 21 February, 1785, "Ezra Richmond Esqr who has obtain'd a legal order for selling real Estate as Administrator on the Estate of Syl. Richmond late of Dighton deceas'd, took the Oath requird by Law previous to the sale thereof Before W Baylies Just. Peace"

[From unrecorded bond] On 21 February, 1785, Ezra Richmond, Esq., as administrator, with David Whitmarsh, gentleman, and Thomas Baylies Richmond, gentleman, as sureties, all of Dighton, gave a bond for £1000, for the sale of part of the real estate of said deceased. The witnesses were Zephaniah Talbut and Mary Richmond.

PLYMOUTH COLONY VITAL RECORDS

(*Continued from page 40*)

[p. 68] Martha Nelson the Daughter of John Nelson Died the 19th of February 1675
Sarah the wife of John Nelson Died the 4th of March 1675
John the son of John Nelson Died the fift of June 1676,

[p. 69] To the honored Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tuseday in March 1676 or 77: but there be Many that Doe Neglect to attend the Court order;
Imprimis Elias Irish Married to Dorrethy Witherill the twenty sixt of august; 1674
Hannah Wilbore Died the 3th of December 1675*
Mistris Hopstill Shove the wife of Mr Gorge Shove Died the 7th of March 1673 or 74
Mr Gorge Shove Married to Mistris Walley the 18th of February 1674 or 75
Mary Shove the Daughter of m^r Gorge Shove borne the 11th of August 1676
John Bundey married to Ruth Surney of Mendum this 9th of January 1676
Jonah Austine Died the 10th of May 1676
John Wilbore the son of Shadrach Wilbore borne the second of March 1674 75
Samell Hallowwey the son of Samell Hallowey borne th 14th of September 1668

* "1674" was first written, but was altered, in the same hand, to "1675".

Digitized by Google

Nathaniel: Halloway the [*] son of Samell Hallowey was borne the 2[cond] of July 1670
Easter Hallowey the Daughter of Samnell Hallowey was borne the 14th of May 1673
John Hallowey the son of Samnell Hallowey was borne the 24th of February 1674
Mary Briggs the Daughter of William Briggs was borne the 14th of August 1674
Mathew Briggs the son of William Briggs was borne the 5th of February 1676
Ebenezer Richmond the son of John Richmond borne att Newport on Rhode Iland the 12th of May 1676
James Leanard the son of James Leanard Died the 30th of December 1674
James Leanard Junir married to Lydia Culipher of Milton the 29th of October 1675
Mehittable Williams the Daughter of Joseph Williams borne the 7th of June 1676
Samell Cobb the son of Augustine Cobb was borne the 9th of November 1675
John Hall Married to Hannah peniman the 4th of February 1667
John Hall the son of John Hall borne the 27th of June 1672
Joseph Hall the son of John Hall borne the 7th of Aprill 1674
James Hall the son of John Hall borne the 8th of December 1675
John Pollard the son of John Pollard was borne the 20th of March 1675
Mary Smith the Daughter of Andrew Smith borne the third of October 1675
John Williams the son of Nathaniell Williams was borne the 27th of August 1675
Taken out of the Regester booke of the Towne of Taunton the 5th of March 16$\frac{74}{77}$

By Mee Sadrach† Wilbore Towne Clark

[page 70 is blank]

[p. 71] The marriages beirthes and burialls of Rehoboth in the yeer 1677
Daniel Reed married to Hannah Pecke August 20th
Isacke Williams married to Judith Cooper the 13 of Novem:

* "Daughter" was first written, but was crossed out and the entry finished as printed.

† Sic.

Digitized by Google

Samuell Pecke married to Rebeckah Hunt the 21 of November
Moses Read married to Rebeckah Fitch December the sixt
Noah Mason married to Sarah Fitch December the sixt
Abrah Perren married to Sarah Walker the 27th of December;
Nicholas Iyde Junir: Married to Mary Ormsbey The 27th of December
John Titus Married to Sarah Miller the 3 of Julye

Beirthes

Sollomon Carpenter the son of Samuell Carpenter borne the 23 of December;
Mary the Daughter of John Ormsbey borne the 4th of Aprill;
Dorethy the Daughter of Preserved Abell was Borne the 16 of [*]; November
Ebenezer the son of Jeremiah Wheaton was borne the 7th of March
Mary the Daughter of John Butterworth was borne the 20th of October
Mehittable the Daughter of John Perren was borne the 19th of Aprill;
Amose the son of John Carpenter was borne the 19th of November
Nathaniel the son of John Wilmoth was borne [†] the 29th of September
Joseph the son of John Johnson was borne the third of October;
John the son of Thomas Gaunt was borne the 21 of January
Anne Peck the son‡ of John Pecke borne the 17th of July
Abijah Cooper the Daughter‡ of Nathaniel: Cooper was borne the first of May

Burialls

Samuell the son of Mr Noah Newman was buried the second of October
Steven Paine buried the 24th of January
[*Michell Paine buried the 24th of January*§]
Michell Walker buried the 16th of February
Peter Cooper buried the 28th of February
Abijah Cooper buried the 22cond of May
John Buckline buried the 20th of June

* "Aprill" was first written, but it was crossed out and the entry completed, in the same hand, as printed.

† "The third of October" was first written, but it was crossed out and the entry completed, in the same hand, as printed.

‡ Sic.

§ This entry was crossed out, apparently before the next entry was written.

Digitized by Google

Nehemiah Buckline buried the 19th of May
Transcribed out of the Towne Records p me
William Carpenter Towne Clarke of Rehoboth

Elizabeth the Daughter of John Drew of Plymouth borne the fift Day of February 1673
Bethyah the Daughter of Jonathan Pratt was Born the eight of August 1679
Mary the Daughter of Samuell Savery was born the third of July 1678

[p. 72] John the son of Joseph Churchill was borne on the 22nd of July 1678
Hannah Churchill the Daughter of Eliezer Churchill was Borne [*] the 23 of August 1676
Joannah Churchill the Daughter of Eliezer Churchill was Borne the 25 of November 1678
Thomas the son of Thomas Doten was Borne the 22nd of July 1679
Jabez Howland the son of Jabez Howland was Borne the 15 of September 1669
Josia Howland the son of Jabez Howland was borne the sixt of August 1676
John Howland the son of Jabez Howland was borne the 26 of July 1679
Mary the Daughter of John Rickard senir: was Borne the 27th of October 1677
Lydia the Daughter of John Rickard senir: was Borne the 12th of December 1679
Joseph Faunce Marryed to Judith Rickard the third January 1677
Hannah the Daughter of Joseph Faunce was borne the 12th of June 1679
Elisha Cobb son of John Cobb was borne the third of Aprill Annº 1678

[p. 73] Tauntons Register of Beirthes of theire Children;
Impr: Nathanill Smith son of Samuell S borne the 26th of July 1675
Sarah Hall the Daughter of Samuell Hall Died the 26 of May 1677

* "The 25 of November 1678" was first written, but it was crossed out and the entry completed, in the same hand, as here printed.

Digitized by Google

Samell Talbott the son of Jarerd Talbott was borne the 29th of February 1675

Josiah Talbot the son of Jared Talbot was borne the 21 of October 1678

John Briggs the son of Richard Briggs borne the 13th of February 1672

Joseph Briggs the son of Richard Briggs was borne the 15th of June 1674

Benjamine Briggs the son of Richard Briggs was borne the 15th of September 1677

John Dean the son of John Deane was borne the 18th of Septem 1674

Elizabeth Dean the Daughter of John Dean was borne the 15th of March 1676

Ebinezer Lincolne the son of Samuell Lincolne was borne the 15 of October 1673

Rachell Lincolne The Daughter of Samuell Lincolne was Borne the sixteenth of Septem 1677

Mary Fisher the Daughter of Daniell born the 30th of May 1675

Mercye Fisher the Daughter of Daniell Fisher was Borne the 12th of December 1677

Tamsen Stevens the Daughter of Richard Stevens was Borne the 3 of July 1677

Samuell Smith the son of Andrew Smith was borne the 15 of May 1678

John Cobb the son of John Cobb was borne the 31 of March 1678

John Woodward the son of John Woodward was Borne the second of March 1678

Willam Hoskins Marryed to Sarah Casewell the 3 of July 1677

Anne Hoskins the Daughter of Willam Hoskins born the 14 February 1678

Edward Rew Died the 16th of July 1678

Elizabeth Walker the [*] wife of James Walker senir Died the 30th of July 1678

James Walker senir Marryed to Sarah Rew the 4th of Novem 1678

Attest by Shadrach Wilbore Clarke

Eliezer Wilbore the son of Shadrach Wilbore was Borne the first of July 1677

Ebenezer Hall the son of Samuell Hall was Borne the 19th of March 1677

* "Daughter" was first entered, but it was crossed out in the same ink, and the entry completed as printed.

Digitized by Google

James Leanard the son of James Leanard was borne the 11th of May 1677

Mary Staple the Daughter of Joseph Staple borne the 26th of January 1677

Remember Tisdall the Daughter of John Tisdall Borne the 8th of July 1675

Benjamine Hall the son of John Hall borne the sixt of [*] December 1677

Israell Woodward married to Jane Godfrey the 4th of Augst 1670

Elizabeth Woodward the Daughter of Israell Woodward borne the fifteenth of June 1670

Israell Woodward Died the 15th of June 1674

Israell Woodward the son of Israell Woodward was borne the 4th of October 1674

John Tisdall senir killed by the Indians the 27th of June 1675

Sarah Tisd[a]ll the wife of J[ohn] Tisd[a]ll se[ni]r di[e]d [†]

[p. 74] Richard Marshall marryed to Easter Bell the 11th of February 1676

[*John Tisdall J*‡] John Cobb Marryed to Jane Woodward the 13th of June 1676

Hannah Paule Borne the 4th of october 1657

John Bundey the son of John Bundey borne the sixt of October 1677

Ephram Gray the son of Joseph Gray Died the 21 of June 1675

Rebeckah Gray the wife of Joseph Gray Died the 13th of May 1676

Nathaniel French Marryed to Mary Tisdall the 9th of January 1676

Nicholas White Junir: married to Ursilla Maycomber of Marshfeild the 9th of December 1673

Nicholas White the son of Nicholas White Borne the 25th of October 1676

Samuell Phillipps marryed to the widdow Cobb the 15th of May 1676

* "September" was first written, but it was crossed out and the entry completed, as printed, in the same hand.

† The rest of this entry is partly worn off, and part of it seems to have been trimmed off, when the book was re-bound and interleaved, in January, 1820. At the bottom of the blank leaf inserted between pages 72 and 73, appears, in a modern hand "Sarah Tisdall the wife of John Tisdall senir died in December 1676".

‡ The name in italics was first entered, but was crossed out and the Cobb marriage entered immediately following.

Digitized by Google

Mehittable Phillipps the Daughter of Samuell Phillipps borne the 9th of January 1676
John Gould marryed to Mary Crossman the 24 August 1673
Mary Gould the Daughter of John Gould borne the 19th of June 1674
Hannah Gould the Daughter of John Gould borne the 9th of November 1677
Isack Dean Married to Hanna Leanard the 24th of January 1677
Thomas Gilbert Married att Boston To Anna Blacke of Milton the 18 of December 1676
Hannah Gilbert the Daughter of Thomas Gilbert was borne the 28th of Septem 1677
Taunton the 4th of March 1677

Attested by Shadrach Wilbore Clark

(*To be continued*)

THE WILL OF JOHN GRAY[4] OF KINGSTON, MASS.

By the Editor

John Gray[4], son of Edward Gray, of Plymouth, and his first wife, Mary Winslow[3] (*Mary*[2] *Chilton, James*[1]), was born at Plymouth, 1 October, 1661. He married Joanna Morton, 9 December, 1686, at Plymouth, by whom he had seven children: Edward, died young; Mary, died young; Anne, married John Tinkham; Desire, died young; Joanna, married Ebenezer Fuller; Samuel, married Patience Wadsworth; Mercy, married Jabez Fuller.

John Gray[4] made his will, 23 September, 1728, and died at Kingston, Mass., formerly a part of Plymouth, 29 May, 1732. His will was probated, at Marshfield, 21 July, 1732.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of the will and all other records relating to the settlement of the estate, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate.

These abstracts are printed at the expense of Mrs. Frederic A. Turner and her son, Mr. Frederic A. Turner, Jr., of Boston, members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and descendants of John and Joanna (Morton) Gray, through the daughter Joanna Gray, who married Ebenezer Fuller.

Digitized by Google

[JOHN GRAY'S WILL]

[From original will] On 23 September, 1728, "John Gray of Kingston" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

To "wife Johannah Gray during her natural life the use Improvement & Income of all my Lands whatsoever which I have not already disposed of by deed of Gift with So much of my buildings thereon as she Shall have ocation to make use of for her Comfortable accomodation" also "my best Bed & furniture Suitable for it."

To "my Son Samuel Gray over and above what I have already given him by deed of Gift (which I do hereby Confirm to him) all my Lands meadows & buildings & all & singuler my real estate . . . . not heretofore disposed of by deed of Gift; To him the s^d^ Samuel Gray . . . . after the decease of my wife Johannah Gray" also "all my wearing Clothes my Gun & Sword, a Silver spoon, a bed & Furniture, (which he hath already in possession) Together with what is due to me by bond from my Son in Law John Tincom Hereby ordering him to pay to my daughter Marcy the Sum of Thirty pounds in mony or bills of Credit . & further it is my will that my Said Son Samuel allow to my daughters Johanah Fuller & marcy Gray . . . . the Privilidge of Passing over the Land which I have given him to and from the Land which I have given them Respectively where it Shall be most Convenient through Gates or Barrs which privilidge I have given to my Said daughters by deed."

To "my abovesaid wife during her natural Life One quarter part of the Hay which Shall be Cutt by my Son Samuel on the Salt meadow & Sedge ground I have given him Lying on Smelt River"

To "my daughter Marcy Gray over and above what I have already given her by Deed (which I do hereby Confirm) a Bed Bolster bedstead; a Suit of Curtains, Two pair of sheets a pair of Blankits Blankits Two Curtains Two Pillows & Curtain Rods; Also Two Cows a Chest of Draws Two Black Chairs, Six Common Chairs a pair of Tongs & fire slice, a Spit, a Trammel, a Small Iron kettle, an Iron Skillit & a Silver spoon."

"I give and bequeath all the Remainder of my personal Estate as followeth viz One Third part thereof to my afores^d^ wife for ever One Third part thereof to be equally divided among my three daughters viz Anne Tincom Johanah Fuller & Marcy Gray . . . . and all the Remainder thereof . . . . to my Son Samuel Gray

Digitized by Google

Together with my Pew below in the meeting house in Kingston . & . . . . my Pew in the Gallery in Said meeting house Shall be Improved by the Children of my three daughters viz Such of them as shall Live in this Town from Time to time"

"Son Samuel Gray" was appointed sole executor, and required to pay the debts and funeral charges out of the part of the estate left to him.

The witnesses were Thomas Croade, David Sturtevant and Jonathan Sturtevant. Thomas Croade and David Sturtevant made oath to the will, on 4 July, 1732, and Jonathan Sturtevant on 21 July, 1732, all before Isaac Winslow, Judge of Probate.

The will was probated, at Marshfield, 21 July, 1732, and administration granted to "Samuell Gray the onely son of the s^d^ deceased and sole Executor in the same Will named" [The will and letter were also recorded, 6 : 191]

[From original warrant] On 4 July, 1732, "m^r^ Samuell Foster m^r^ Josepth Mitchell & m^r^ Seth Chipman all of Kingston" were appointed to appraise the estate. [The warrant was also recorded, 6 : 215.]

[From original inventory] The inventory was taken, at Kingston, 7 August, 1732, by the three appraisers. The real estate was "The Housen and Land That was Shown to us By ye Executor" £350. The personal estate was valued at £211, 1s., 4d. Samuel Gray, the executor, and the three appraisers, made oath to the inventory, 8 August, 1732. [The inventory was also recorded, 6 : 215.]

[7 : 427] On 23 August, 1738, "We Joanna Gray (Widow of m^r^ John Gray late of Kingston . . . . Deceas^d^) Ebenezer Fuller & Joanna Fuller his Wife, Jabez Fuller & Mercy Fuller his Wife all of Kingston . . . . The s^d^ Joanna & Mercy Fuller being also Daughters of ye s^d^ John Gray deceas^d^ . . . . Discharge & acquit Samuel Gray of Kingston afores^d^ only Son of the s^d^ John Gray, & sole Executor to his last Will & Testament of all Dues Claims or Demands whatsoever on account of any Legacies, Bequests Household Stuff or Goods whatsoever (Saving ye Priviledges & Improvem^ts^ of Land or Buildings granted to ye s^d^ Widow & ye s^d^ two Daughters in & by ye s^d^ Last Will . . . . Hereby acknowledging [illegible] the Receipt of ye personal Estate granted Severally to us in [illegible] Will" The witnesses were John Cole, Jr., and Rebecca [illegible]. The discharge was signed by Joanna Gray (by a mark), [illegible] Fuller, Joanna Fuller (by a mark), Jabez Fuller and [illegible] and was acknowledged by all, on the day of its date, [illegible] Justice of the Peace.

Digitized by Google

PROCEEDINGS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS

Informal Reception, 8 February, 1919

An informal reception, in charge of the Committee on At Home Days, was held at the Society's Rooms, No. 53 Mt. Vernon St., Boston, on Saturday afternoon, 8 February, 1919.

Twenty-third Annual Meeting, 28 March, 1919

The Twenty-third Annual Meeting of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants was held at the Society's Rooms, on Friday afternoon, 28 March, 1919, with Governor William B. H. Dowse in the chair.

Officers for the ensuing year were unanimously elected, as follows:

Governor,	William B. H. Dowse
Deputy Governor,	Frederick Foster
Secretary,	George Ernest Bowman
Treasurer,	Horace Standish Bradford
Historian,	Miss Ethel Bradford Davis
Captain,	Col. Frederic A. Washburn, M. R. C.
Elder,	Rev. Paul Revere Frothingham, D.D.
Surgeon,	Edwin A. Daniels, M.D.
Assistants,	Mrs. William H. Claflin
	Edric Eldridge
	Mrs. Randolph Frothingham
	Joseph H. Goodspeed
	Mrs. Robert S. Russell
	Mrs. Bayard Thayer
	Arthur C. Walworth

Refreshments were served, after the business meeting, by the Committee on At Home Days.

From the Secretary's Twenty-third Annual Report

During the year one hundred and four new members were elected, and three former members were re-instated. Eighteen deaths were reported. There were seven resignations, and eleven were dropped for non-payment of annual dues. The net gain in membership, for the year, was seventy-one.

The Society's complete record for the twenty-three years of its existence is as follows: Elected, 1640; Re-instated, 28; Died, 241; Resigned, 334; Dropped, 189; leaving 904 as the net membership, on 28 March, 1919.

During the year, thirty-three supplemental lines of descent, filed by seventeen members, were accepted.

Digitized by Google

Six Minor Life Members (under eighteen years of age) have been elected, and another such application is pending. The youngest of these members was two years and four months old, when elected.

As a result of the appeal for gifts to reduce the deficit at the end of the fiscal year which closed 31 December, 1918, the sum of two hundred and sixty-five dollars ($265.00) was received, from twenty-four members, whose names follow, in alphabetical order: A Member, George Ernest Bowman, Miss Ann A. Bradford, Miss Elizabeth Cowing, Miss Janet McK. Cowing, Charles F. Cutler, Mrs. Frederick T. Drake, Mrs. Frank Edmands, Frederick Foster, Edwin C. Gilman, Mrs. Alfred Hill, John Mason Little, Mrs. Albert G. Milbank, James Atkins Noyes, Arthur S. Phillips, Mrs. Henry P. Quincy, Henry Southworth Shaw, William B. Stevens, Benjamin D. Sweet, Mrs. Bayard Thayer, Ralph E. Thompson, Mrs. Edward S. Townsend, Miss Caroline B. Warren, Timothy A. Wright.

Gifts for the Library and Cabinet

From Miss Helen H. Newell: Suffolk Surnames.

From A Member: "A History of the Doggett-Daggett Family."

From Miss E. W. E. Holland: A Sampler made in 1810, and the Family Record of Isaac and Nancy Fuller.

From William Herbert Hobbs, the compiler: "The American Ancestry and Descendants of Alonzo and Sarah (Weston) Kimball."

Thomas St. John Lockwood died in Boston, Mass., 4 January, 1919. He was a descendant of Myles Standish, and was elected a member of this Society, 2 January, 1914, his membership number being 1274.

Nathan Mortimer Hawkes died in Saugus, Mass., 7 February, 1919. He was a descendant of Isaac Allerton, and was elected a member of this Society, 11 May, 1898, his membership number being 366.

Gilbert Hodges died in Franklin, N. H., 14 February, 1919. He was a descendant of John Alden, and was elected a member of this Society, 11 May, 1898, his membership number being 362.

Mrs. Luke Munsell died in Boston, Mass., 13 March, 1919. She was a descendant of John Alden, William Bradford, William Brewster and Richard Warren, and was elected a member of this Society, 10 October, 1905, her membership number being 912.

William Henry Harrison Prior died in Boston, 14 March, 1919. He was a descendant of John Alden, Edward Doty and Myles Standish, and was elected a member of this Society, 8 January, 1913, his membership number being 1207.

Joseph Parker Rice died in Bangor, Me., 27 March, 1919. He was a descendant of John Alden, and was elected a member of this Society, 28 March, 1900, his membership number being 574.

Digitized by Google

MEMBERS ELECTED

13 January, 1919.

No. 1566. Lewis Sherrill Bigelow, New York, N. Y., ninth from William[1] Brewster, eighth from Love[2] Brewster.

No. 1567. John Crawford Knox, Boston, Mass., tenth from William Bradford.

No. 1568. Mrs. Henry Lefavour, Boston, Mass., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1569. William Dudley Wright, Knoxville, Tenn., eighth from John Howland.

No. 1570. Henry Lowell Mason, Boston, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1571. Mrs. Ivy Ledbetter Lee, Riverdale-on-Hudson, N. Y., ninth from William[1] Brewster, eighth from Love[2] Brewster.

No. 1572. Leland Gay Darrow, Cambridge, Mass., tenth from William Brewster.

No. 1573. Aldus Chapin Higgins, Worcester, Mass., tenth from William Brewster.

10 February, 1919.

No. 1574. Mrs. Lowell Coolidge, Sherborn, Mass., seventh from John Alden.

No. 1575. Chester Walton Jenks, Brookline, Mass., eighth from John Alden.

No. 1576. Mrs. Albert Clark Terrell, Grand Rapids, Mich., tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1577. Andrew Weeks Anthony, Bristol, R. I., ninth from Myles Standish.

No. 1578. Frederick Lewis Allen, Boston, Mass., tenth from John Alden.

No. 1579. Mrs. Willard Shurtleff Augsbury, Antwerp, N. Y., seventh from Peter Brown.

No. 1580. Miss Frances Lee Weeks*, West Newton, Mass., ninth from John Alden.

No. 1581. Miss Edith May Runnels, Port Huron, Mich., ninth from John Alden.

No. 1582. Mrs. Albert Pitt Russell, Boston, Mass., tenth from John Alden.

No. 1583. Mrs. Nathaniel Wales, Boston, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1584. Mrs. Albert Goodsell Milbank, New York, N. Y., eleventh from James[1] Chilton, tenth from Mary[2] Chilton.

* Minor Life Member; daughter of Mrs. C. Sinclair Weeks, Mass. No. 1536, and granddaughter of William B. H. Dowse, Mass. No. 1183.

Digitized by Google

[illegible] February [illegible]

No. [illegible] Hamilton Bradshaw, Wilmington, Del., ninth from Edward Fuller, eighth from Samuel[2] Fuller.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Charles Edgar Woodworth, New Bedford, Mass., ninth from James Chilton, eighth from Mary[2] Chilton.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Felix Agnus Leser, Boston, Mass., eleventh from William Brewster.

No. [illegible] Miss Isabella Bradford Pratt, Boston, Mass., eighth from William Bradford.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Henry Dubois Tudor, Cambridge, Mass., eighth from John Howland.

No. [illegible] Miss Alice Bigelow Lee*, Riverdale-on-Hudson, N. Y., tenth from William[1] Brewster, ninth from Love[2] Brewster.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Alfred Cushing, South Hingham, Mass., tenth from William Brewster.

No. [illegible] Miss Doris Hersey Cushing, South Hingham, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. [illegible] John Howland, M.D., Baltimore, Md., seventh from John Howland.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Ira Mack Beaman, Westborough, Mass., seventh from Peter Brown.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Posey Dixon Ball, Maysville, Ky., ninth from Isaac[1] Allerton, eighth from Mary[2] Allerton.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Charles Chambers Mitchell, Peoria, Ill., ninth from Francis Cooke.

[illegible] March [illegible]

No. [illegible] Miss Helen Hunt Newell, Cambridge, Mass., eighth from Degory Priest.

No. [illegible] Mrs. David Wyatt Aiken, Yonkers, N. Y., tenth from Edward Fuller, ninth from Samuel[2] Fuller.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Henry Proctor Burt, New Bedford, Mass., eighth from John Howland.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Harvey King, Boston, Mass., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. [illegible] Rev. Nancy Wiley Paine Smith, Provincetown, Mass., ninth from William Brewster.

No. [illegible] Miss Alice Bradford Stevens, Worcester, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Alexander William Murray, Wellesley Farms, Mass., eleventh from John Howland.

No. [illegible] Miss Ella Jane Dwinal, Mechanic Falls, Me., eighth from Isaac[1] Allerton, seventh from Mary[2] Allerton.

No. [illegible] Mrs. Dewees Nicholas Crawford, Pittsburgh, Pa., tenth from Francis Cooke.

* [illegible] Member, daughter of Mrs. Ivy L. Lee, Mass. No. 1571.

Digitized by Google

No. 1606. Miss Frances Elmira Horton, Boston, Mass., tenth from James[1] Chilton, ninth from Mary[2] Chilton.

No. 1607. Miss Phyllis Robbins, Boston, Mass., eleventh from James[1] Chilton, tenth from Mary[2] Chilton.

No. 1608. Walter Gray Parsons, Cambridge, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1609. Mrs. Robert Lee Webb, Brookline, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1610. Mrs. Fred Russell Eugene Dean, Boston, Mass., seventh from Francis[1] Eaton, sixth from Samuel[2] Eaton.

No. 1611. Miss Constance Van Rensselaer Thayer, Lancaster, Mass., ninth from Isaac[1] Allerton, eighth from Mary[2] Allerton.

26 March, 1919.

No. 1612. Capt. A. Duane Doty, Saint Andrew, Fla., ninth from Edward Doty.

No. 1613. Mrs. Lyon Weyburn, Boston, Mass., ninth from Myles Standish.

No. 1614. Mrs. Bradford Hendrick Peirce, Cambridge, Mass., ninth from Myles Standish.

No. 1615. Miss Elinor Frances Weeks, West Acton, Mass., tenth from James[1] Chilton, ninth from Mary[2] Chilton.

No. 1616. Mrs. Frederick Jerome Ripley, Brockton, Mass., ninth from William[1] Brewster, eighth from Love[2] Brewster.

No. 1617. Charles Winslow Sherman, Belmont, Mass., ninth from Stephen Hopkins.

No. 1618. Mrs. Henry Mulliken Phipps, Brookline, Mass., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1619. Mrs. Levi Ray Orr, Cedar Rapids, Ia., tenth from John Howland.

No. 1620. Miss Margaret Lewis, Atlanta, Ga., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1621. Jim Tarwater Wright, Knoxville, Tenn., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1622. James Jared Tracy*, Cleveland, O., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1623. Mrs. Lindsay Hugh Wallace*, Cleveland, O., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1624. Mrs. Francis Chandler Partridge, Brookline, Mass., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1625. Miss Mary Phillips Appleton†, Philadelphia, Pa., eleventh from John Howland.

No. 1626. Capt. William Henry Claflin, Jr., Boston, Mass., tenth from William Bradford.

* Life Member.

† Minor Life Member; daughter of Mrs. Henry L. Appleton, Mass. No. 944, and granddaughter of Mrs. Summerfield Hagerty, Mass. No. 296.

Digitized by Google

No. 1627. William Thomas Barnes, Boston, Mass., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1628. Fred Russell Eugene Dean, Jr., Boston, Mass., eighth from Francis[1] Eaton, seventh from Samuel[2] Eaton.

No. 1629. Mrs. Walter Gray Parsons, Cambridge, Mass., tenth from John Howland.

No. 1630. William Swift, Rear Admiral, U. S. N., Newport, R. I., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1631. William Braman King, Needham, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1632. Robert Nevens King*, Needham, Mass., eleventh from Richard Warren.

No. 1633. Mrs. Herbert Everett Marston, Chelsea, Mass., ninth from Myles Standish.

No. 1634. Miss Maude Ewing Adams Kiskadden, Boston, Mass., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1635. Mrs. Willis Merrick Townsend, Melrose Highlands, Mass., ninth from Myles Standish.

No. 1636. Mrs. Albion Heywood Brown, Newton Highlands, Mass., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1637. James Green, Worcester, Mass., seventh from John Howland.

No. 1638. Mrs. William George Boynton, Middleboro, Mass., eighth from George Soule.

No. 1639. Mrs. Harry Montgomery Browne, Brookline, Mass., ninth from James[1] Chilton, eighth from Mary[2] Chilton.

No. 1640. Herbert Ellsworth Cushman, New Bedford, Mass., eighth from Isaac[1] Allerton, seventh from Mary[2] Allerton.

Supplemental Lines Accepted

February, 1919.

No. 1422. Mrs. Charles W. Pursell, tenth from John Howland.

No. 1519. Mrs. John Caswell, ninth from Stephen[1] Hopkins, eighth from Constance[2] Hopkins.

No. 1584. Mrs. Albert G. Milbank, ninth from Stephen[1] Hopkins, eighth from Constance[2] Hopkins.

March, 1919.

No. 1577. Andrew W. Anthony, ninth from John Alden; tenth from William Brewster.

No. 1606. Miss Frances E. Horton, eighth from Stephen[1] Hopkins, seventh from Constance[2] Hopkins.

No. 1607. Miss Phyllis Robbins, ninth from Stephen[1] Hopkins, eighth from Constance[2] Hopkins.

Attest: George Ernest Bowman,
Secretary.

* Minor Life Member; son of William B. King, Mass. No. 1631, and grandson of Mrs. Harvey King, Mass. No. 1600.

Digitized by Google

THE WILLS OF DAVID[4] STANDISH AND HIS WIDOW HANNAH

By the Editor

David[4] Standish (*Thomas*[3], *Alexander*[2], *Myles*[1]) married Hannah Magoon[5] (*Rachel*[4] *Soule, Aaron*[3], *John*[2], *George*[1]). His will was dated at Pembroke, Mass., 26 October, 1793; but when it was probated, 6 July, 1795, he was called "late of Hanover". He died 4 June, 1795, in his 70th year, and was buried in the cemetery at Centre Hanover, Mass.

Hannah (Magoon) Standish made her will 19 October, 1801, and called herself "of Hanover". She died 23 August, 1803, in her 75th year, and was buried at Centre Hanover.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original papers on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of the estates of David[4] Standish and his widow Hannah.

This article has been prepared at the expense of Myles Standish, M.D., of Boston, who is a descendant of David[4] and Hannah (Magoon) Standish, through their son Lemuel, and is a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

The proper reference, to the record or the original in the files, is noted with each of the following abstracts.

[The Will of David[4] Standish]

[From original will] "Pembroke Oct[r] 26th 1793 In this my last Will .... I David Standish, give & bequeathe" as follows:

To "Wife Hannah Standish all my household furnature together with one Cow"

To "my four Daughters, Viz, Olive Josselyn, Hannah Standish, Priscilla Josselyn, & Mary Standish five Shillings Each"

To "my Son Lemuel Standish" £8.

To "my son James Standish" £9.

To "my Son David Standish the whole of my real & personal Estate, of whatever nature & wherever to be found, Except, whatever has been given as above expres[d]"

"I appoind my Son David Standish Sole Eecutor"

Digitized by Google

The witnesses were Andrew Bradford, Cynthia Bradford and Polley Bradford. [The will was also recorded, 35:285.]

[From original probate] On 6 July, 1795, the will of "David Standish late of Hanover . . . . yeoman deceased" was presented for probate by David Standish, the executor, and allowed, on the oaths of Andrew Bradford and Cynthia Bradford, two of the witnesses, and administration was granted to David Standish. [The letter was also recorded, 35:285.]

[From original bond] On 6 July, 1795, "David Standish of Hanover yeoman", as executor, with "Andrew Bradford of Pembroke Gentleman, & Hezekiah Ripley of Kingston Gentleman", as sureties, gave a bond for £200. The witnesses were John Adams, Jr., and Jonathan Copeland, Jr. [The bond was also recorded, 35:286.]

[THE WILL OF WIDOW HANNAH STANDISH]

[From original will] On 19 October, 1801, "Hannah Standish of Hanover . . . : widow" made her will. Bequests were as follows:

To "daughters, Hannah Standish, and Polly Standish, equally, all my estate real, or personal, wherever it may be found: subject however, to the following conditions. (viz) That they the said Hannah and Polly, pay to my two sons Lemuel Standish and James Standish, thirty dollars to each, to be paid within three years of my decease without interest. And further, that they the said Hannah and Polly, pay to my daughter Olive Josselyn, wife of Stockbridge Josselyn, one dollar, within three months after my decease, and that they shall allow my said daughter Olive, to use and improve her dwelling house on the land on which it now stands, with a priviledge of laying firewood at the door of said house, so long as she the said Olive, shall live separate from her husband, and shall improve said house herself; but she shall not be permitted to put any other family in said house, where it now stands, but she, the said Olive shall have liberty to remove, and dispose of, said house whenever she pleases.

"And that they the said Hannah and Polly, pay to Priscilla Josselyn, my daughter, the wife of Seth Josselyn sixty dollars within three years after my decease.

"And that they the said Hannah and Polly pay my son David Standish one dollar, if by him demanded in three months after my decease."

"my said daughters Hannah and Polly" were appointed joint executors.

Digitized by Google

The witnesses were Reuben Curtis, Consider Curtis and William Torrey. [The will also recorded, 38:391.]

[From original letter] On 5 September, 1803, the will was presented for probate by Hannah Standish and Polly Standish, the executrixes, and was allowed, on the oaths of Consider Curtis and William Torrey, two of the witnesses. [The letter also recorded, 38:392.]

[From original bond] On 5 September, 1803, Hannah Standish and Polly Standish, spinsters, both of Hanover, as executrixes, with William Torrey, gentleman, of Pembroke, and Consider Curtis of Hanover, yeoman, as sureties, gave a bond for $1000. The witnesses were Benjamin Whitman and Isaac Lothrop. [The bond was also recorded, 38:393.]

CAPT. ICHABOD SOUTHWORTH'S ESTATE AND THE WILL OF HIS WIDOW ESTHER

By the Editor

Capt. Ichabod Southworth[5] (*Desire Gray*[4], *Mary Winslow*[3], *Mary*[2] *Chilton, James*[1]) was born at Plymouth,* "Aboute the midle of march 1678", and died at Middleborough, Mass., 20 September, 1757. He married Esther Hodges, daughter of Henry Hodges,† of Taunton, and had six children, all recorded at Middleborough: Desire, born 23 November, 1707; Priscilla, born 11 February, 1709/10; Nathaniel, born 23 January, 1711/12, died 23 August, 1731; Mary, born 30 November, 1713; Abigail, born 6 July, 1716; William, born 30 November, 1719, died 2 April, 1750. [Mayflower Descendant, 3:84 and 8:28, also 15:7.]

Desire Southworth[6] married Samuel Shaw.

Priscilla Southworth[6] married Nathaniel Macomber.

Nathaniel Southworth[6] died 23 August, 1731, in his twentieth year, as shown by his gravestone record.

Mary Southworth[6] married Rowland Hammond.

Abigail Southworth[6] did not die unmarried, as stated in the Southworth Genealogy, page 87. She married Benjamin Sawdey, of Tiverton, R. I., as shown by her mother's will.

William Southworth[6] married Bathsheba Smith, 21 December, 1749, and died 2 April, 1750.

* See "The Wills of Lieut. Nathaniel Southworth and His Son Constant", in our January issue.—*Editor.*

† See "Notes by the Editor", in this issue.

Digitized by Google

Capt. Ichabod Southworth, of Middleborough, died intestate and his estate was settled by the Plymouth County Probate Court, as Middleborough is in that county.

Widow "Esther Southerd" was called "of Taunton" in her will, and in the letter of administration she was called "Esther Southward late of Taunton". Her will, therefore, was proved by the Bristol County, Mass., Probate Court, and the original is at Taunton.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original papers in the files, of the Plymouth and Bristol County Registries of Probate, relating to the settlements of the two estates.

This article is printed at the expense of Mr. Henry Southworth Shaw, of Milton, Mass., a descendant of Capt. Ichabod and Esther Southworth (through their daughter Desire), and a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

Mr. Shaw also contributed the cost of printing, in our last issue, the wills of Capt. Nathaniel Southworth and his son Constant.

The [illegible] reference, to the record, or the original document [illegible] with each of the following abstracts.

[Capt. Ichabod Southworth's Estate]

[From Co. Prob. Reds., 14:460] On 29 September, 1757, Rowland Hammond and Samuel Shaw, both yeomen, of Plymp[illegible] were appointed administrators on the estate of "Ichabod Southworth late of Middleborough . . . . Gen^{t} deced"

[From unrecorded bond] On 29 September, 1757, Rowland Hammond and Samuel Shaw, as administrators, with George [illegible] Jr., and Jonathan Tillson, as sureties, all being yeomen, [illegible], gave a bond of £2000. The witnesses were Peleg [illegible] and John Lothrop.

[15:[illegible]] On 17 October, 1757, Joseph Tinkham, Thomas [illegible] and Jacob Bennett took an inventory of the Estate of "Capt Ichabod Southworth late of Midleborough Deceasd". The total was £[illegible], 8s., 10d. The real estate was: "his home farme with buildings & fences on the Same Now Standing" £466, 14s.; "his out Lot of lands & Cedar Swamp" £134, 13s.

The three appraisers made oath to the inventory, at Middleborough, 11 September, 1758, and the two administrators made oath to it, on 26 April, 1759.

[15:[illegible]] On 9 November, 1759, "Rowland Hammond of Plimton & Samuel Shaw of Middleb^{ro} adm^{rs}" on the estate of

"Capt Ichabod Southworth" presented an account, which was allowed by the probate court. Payments had been made to: Peter Oliver, Esq.; Capt. Nathaniel Smith; Dr. Ichabod Richmond; James Winslow; Dr. Polycarpus Loring; Dr. Micah Pratt, Jr.; Dr. "Wm Makinsy"; Dr. William Thomas; Jonathan Tillson; Dr. Samuel Clark; Barnabas Shurtleff, Esq.; David Miller; William Perkins; Robert Richmond; Dr. Lazarus Lebaron; Elias Miller; "Jo Harris"; Nathaniel Samson; Edward Washburn; Shadrach Peirce; Dr. David Jones; Capt. Ebenezer Sprout; Widow Catharine Lunt; William Reed; Nathaniel Southworth; Dr. White; Thomas Nelson; Uriah Samson; "Jo Bates"; Robert Sprout; Samuel Shaw, Jr.; Dr. Harlow; George Hammond.

[15:591] An account of the two administrators, dated 29 October, 1760, showed payments to: James Hovey, Esq.; Bathsheba Southworth; Edward Winslow; Dr. Samuel Clarke; Joseph Bates; Samuel Shaw, Jr.; also for "the admrs time & trouble & Expense in tending Courts in two actions with Bathsheba Southworth & Capt Smith". There still remained in the hands of the administrators, £14, 16s., 2d.

The account was allowed by the probate court, on 3 November, 1760.

[Widow Esther Southworth's Will]

[Bristol Co. Prob. Rcds., from original will] On 26 December, 1759, "Esther Southerd of Taunton . . . . wido" made her will. Bequests were as follows:

To "my Daughter abigel Sawdey wife of Benjamin Sawdey of Tivertown one bed and bedsteed with all the furnituer thereunto belonging and one Brass Kittle"

To "my Grand Son Ichabod maccomber Son of Decon Nathll maccomber one Cow being the Same Cow that I brought with me when I Came to Live with my Son in Law Nathll maccomber"

To "my Son In Law Nathll maccomber all and Everything belonging to me Exclusive of what I have in this my Last will & Testament Given as afore Said to my Daughter Sawdey and Grandson Ichabod maccomber: that is to Say one ox Iron Dogs and a note of hand for four pound and Every thing Now belonging to me in an Inventory Now in sd Nathll maccombers Keeping Except as afore Said: and the reson I Doth not Give my Daughter mary Hammond wife of Rowland Hammond* and my Daughter Desier Shaw wife of Samll Shaw Nothing in this my Last Will is Because I have allredy Given them what I Desired to Do:"

* Erroneously recorded as "Reuben Hammond". — *Editor.*

Digitized by Google

"I allso appointe s^d^ Nath^ll^ maccomber my Executor . . . . and he to pay all Debts and funeral Charges and to pay the Legeses afores^d^ & to receive all my Dues:"

The will was signed by a mark. The witnesses were Benjamin Williams, Bethiah Godfrey and George Godfrey.

"Proved July 1st 1760"*

The will was probated "July ye 1st 1760" on the oaths of Benjamin Williams and George Godfrey, but the date was recorded as "July ye 2^d^". [The will was also recorded, 17:57.]

[From original letter] On 1 July, 1760, the will of "Esther Southward late of Taunton" was approved and administration granted to Nathaniel Macomber, sole executor. [The letter was recorded, 17:58.]

RICHARD³ WARREN'S WIFE AND CHILDREN

By the Editor

Richard³ Warren (*Nathaniel²*, *Richard¹*) lived at Plymouth, and later at Middleborough; but his death, on 23 January, 1696/7, was entered on the Plymouth town records, not at Middleborough, and he probably died at Plymouth. [Mayflower Descendant, 16: 63.]

He married Sarah ——, whose maiden name is unknown. She survived her husband, and was married, at Barnstable, on 18 September, 1712, to Thomas Ewer. [Mayflower Descendant, 14:226.]

The only known birth records of Richard³ Warren's children are found in the Plymouth Colony "Marriages Births and Burials", as follows:

[p. 76] "James Warren the son of Richard Warren was Borne the 13th of January Ann^o^:1679"

[p. 81] "James the son of Richard Warren was born in January 1682

"Samuell Warren the son of Richard Warren was borne the seaventh of March 16$\frac{82}{83}$"

In the first volume of the Plymouth Town Records of births, etc., we find, on page 204: "James Warren y^e^ Son of Richard warren Deceased Deceased on the 25th of Desember 1709 being in the 30th year of his age" [Mayflower Descendant, 16:64.]

* A note in a contemporary hand, at the bottom of the sheet.

Digitized by Google

As the Plymouth Colony records were, with rare exceptions, in Old Style dating, we must assume, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, that the three birth records are all in Old Style. Transposing to New Style dating we have: James Warren born 23 January, 1680; James Warren born in January, 1683; Samuel Warren born 17 March, 1683.

It is evident that the second and third records cannot both be correct, and the indefiniteness of the record "in January 1682" (or 1683, New Style) seems to indicate that the birth date of James is the erroneous one.

The death record of James[4] Warren shows that when he died he was supposed to be "in the 30th year of his age", which corresponds with the birth date of 13 January, 1679 (or 23 January, 1680, in New Style); and the deed here printed, by which, on 4 March, 1701 (1702, in New Style), James[4] Warren sold his rights in his father's real estate, seems to indicate that he was of age when the sale was made. If he had been born in January, 1682 (1683, New Style), he would not have been of age until January, 1703/4, nearly two years after the date of the deed.

It seems probable, therefore, that there was only one son named James, that the correct date of his birth was 13 January, 1679, Old Style, and that the second record of a son James was merely an error in recording the eldest son a second time, after the birth of Samuel.

James[4] Warren appears to have died unmarried. His inventory was taken 4 March, 1709, and his uncle James[3] Warren, Esq., of Plymouth, was appointed administrator of his estate, on 10* March, 1709/10.

Other children of Richard[3] Warren, as shown by deeds recorded at Plymouth, were: Hope, Anne, John and Joanna, but their birth records have not been found.

Five children of Richard[3] Warren married, as follows:

Samuel[4] Warren married Eleanor[4] Billington (*Isaac*[3], *Francis*[2], *John*[1]), on 26 January, 1703/4, at Middleborough.

Hope[4] Warren married David Torrey, on 12 June, 1710, at Scituate, both being called of Scituate.

Anne[4] Warren married John May, of Plymouth, on 8 April, 1712, at Plymouth.

John[4] Warren married, first, Naomi Bates, at Scituate, on 12 January, 1713/14, both being called of Scituate. He married, second, at Middleborough, on 27 July, 1737, Ann Reed, both being called of Middleborough.

* Not 4 March, 1709, as stated in New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 55: 161.

Digitized by Google

Joanna[4] Warren married Samuel Bumpas, on 1 August, 1717, at Barnstable.

These six marriage records have all been printed in the literal transcripts of Barnstable, Middleborough, Plymouth and Scituate Vital Records, in our second, eighth, ninth, thirteenth and fourteenth volumes.

The deed which proves that Joanna the wife of Samuel Bumpas of Barnstable was a daughter of Richard[3] Warren was printed on page [illegible] of our fourteenth volume.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of the estates of Richard[3] Warren and his son James[4] Warren, and exhaustive abstracts of the three deeds which prove that John Warren of Scituate, Hope [illegible] Warren [illegible] Scituate and Anne (Warren) May of Plymouth were children of Richard[3] Warren.

These abstracts are [illegible] at the expense of Mrs. Charles [illegible] Purcell [illegible] descendant of Richard[3] Warren, through his son [illegible] and a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

The [illegible] record, or to the original document in the [illegible] of the following abstracts.

[Richard[3] Warren's Estate]

[From original inventory] On 19 February, 1696/7, John [illegible] Howard",* of Middleborough, took the inventory. The real estate was: "Fiftie acres of land and the housing and [illegible]". The total was £40, 5s., 6d., and "the bed is left [illegible]". Sarah Warren, administratrix, made oath to the inventory at Plymouth, 17 March, 1696/7, before William Bradford, Judge of Probate. [The inventory was also recorded, [illegible]]

[From Co. Prob. [illegible]] On 10 March, 1696/7, "Sarah Warren [illegible] Richard Warren late of Middleborough [illegible] was appointed administratrix on her [illegible] Bradford, Judge of Probate.

[From unrecorded bond] On 10 March, 1696/7, Sarah Warren, as administratrix, with John Hayward as surety, both of Middleborough, gave a bond for £80. Both signed by marks. The witnesses were John Wadsworth and Joseph Ford.

* Recorded as "Hayward"; the autograph signature is "Howard".

[JAMES⁴ WARREN TO SAMUEL⁴ WARREN]

[Plym. Co. Deeds, 9:271] On 4 March, 1701, "Annoq .... Gulielmi 3tii 12", "James Warren of Plym[th] .... heir of Richard Warren deceased late of Middleboro", for £4, sold to "Samuel Warren of Middleboro .... my whole right .... in the Lands of Richard Warren aforsd deceased in the Township of Middleboro aforsd as well the house lott on wch he lived, lying & being In Pachaoge Neck, as all other out lands divided & undivided, that did formerly belonge to Richard Warren deceased & now falling to me Sd James Warren by vertue of heirship"

The deed was signed by a mark. The witnesses were Samuel Eygheon and Samuel Charde. It was acknowledged, 22 January, 1705, and was recorded, 27 March, 1712.

[JAMES⁴ WARREN'S ESTATE]

[Plym. Co. Prob. From original inventory] On 4 March, 1709, Benjamin Warren and Benajah Pratt took an "Envotary of the small Estat of James Warren late of Plimoth desesed". The total was £19, 11s., 4d. No real estate was mentioned. On 10 March, 1709/10, James Warren, Esq., administrator on the estate "of his Nephew James warren" made oath to the inventory. [The inventory was also recorded, 2:124.]

[2:124] On 10 March, 1709/10, "James Warren Esqr" was appointed administrator on the estate of "James Warren late of Plimouth .... your brothers son .... lately dyed Intestate"

[From original account] "The acct of James Warren Esqr Adminstrator of the estate of James Warren Jur", dated 22 December, 1710,* was allowed by the Judge of Probate. Payments had been made to: James Barnebe; "Mr John Mordow"; Dr. Thomas Little; John Clark; William Green; William Harlow; James Warren; Benajah Pratt; Joseph Morton; Manasseh Morton; Eleazar Donham; Jabez Donham; Benjamin Warren; Elder Thomas Faunce. The total payments amounted to £19, 2s., 7d, and the balance of 8s., 9d. was "allowed the Adminstrator for his servise". [The account was also recorded, 3:71.]

[JOHN⁴ WARREN TO SAMUEL⁴ WARREN]

[Plym. Co. Deeds, 10:2:258] On 7 April, 1711, "John Warren of the Town of Situate .... Son of Richard Warren Deceased of Middleborough", for £2, sold to "Samuel Warren of the Town

* This date was accidentally omitted when the account was recorded by the Register of Probate.

Digitized by Google

of Middleborough . . . . all that my Right . . . . to the House & Lands that did formerly Belong unto my afores^{d} Father lying & being in the Township of Middleborough"

The deed was witnessed by John Bennett, Sr., Jonathan Morss and Samuel Bennett. It was acknowledged, by John Warren, at Scituate, 12 December, 1712, and was recorded, 2 April, 1714.

[David and Hope Torrey to Samuel^{4} Warren]

[Plym. Co. Deeds, 10:2:261] On 22 June, 1711, "David Torrey and Hope Torrey his Wife of the Town of Situate" for £2, sold to "Saml Warren of [p. 262] of the Town of Middleborough . . . . All our Right . . . . of & into all the Lands both Uplands Meadows & Swamps wch did formerly Belong unto our Hon^{d} Father Richard Warren Deceased & wch He dyed Seized of lying & being within the Township of Middleborough afores^{d}"

The deed was signed by David Torrey and Hope Torrey, the latter making a mark. The witnesses were John Warren and Joseph Torrey.

David and Hope Torrey acknowledged the deed, at Scituate, 4 December, 1712, and it was recorded 2 April, 1714.

[John and Anne May to Samuel^{4} Warren]

[Plym. Co. Deeds, 11:240] On 17 November, 1714, "John May & Anne May his Wife of the Town of Plymouth" for £8, sold to "Samuel Warren of the Town of middleborough . . . . All our Right Title & Intrest of & into all ye Lands both Uplands meadows & Swamps which did formerly Belong unto our Honoured Father Richard Warren Deceased and which he dyed Seized of lying & being within ye Township of middleborough afores^{d}"

The deed was signed by John May and Anne May. The witnesses were Susanna Cornish (by a mark) and Abigail Cornish.

John and Anne May acknowledged the deed, 29 March, 1716, and it was recorded the same day.

FORM FOR A BEQUEST

I give and bequeath to the Society of Mayflower Descendants, a corporation organized under the laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, the sum of.....dollars.

Digitized by Google

THE WILL OF ABRAHAM GUSHEE OF RAYNHAM AND HIS SON ABRAHAM'S ESTATE

By the Editor

Abraham Gushee* married Hannah Staple, daughter of Deacon Seth Staple of Taunton, Mass., by his wife Hannah[4] Standish (*Ebenezer*[3], *Alexander*[2], *Myles*[1]). He settled in Raynham, Mass., and there made his will, 5 April, 1782, and it was probated 2 September, 1783.

Abraham Gushee, Jr., of Raynham, son of Abraham and Hannah (Standish) Gushee, married Sylvia Fobes, and died before his father, leaving one son, Almond; and a posthumous son was named Abraham. These two sons, Almond and Abraham, were mentioned in the will of their grandfather, Abraham Gushee, Sr.

On 20 November, 1775, the widow Sylvia Gushee was appointed administratrix of her deceased husband's intestate estate, and guardian of her two sons. In 1784 she was married again, to Eleazer Clap, of Norton, Mass., and a short time before this marriage she petitioned the probate court to appoint Lieut. Solomon Snow, of Raynham, as guardian of her two sons.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of all records, or original documents still on file, in the Bristol County Registry of Probate, at Taunton, Mass., relating to the estates of Abraham Gushee, Sr., and Abraham Gushee, Jr.

This article has been prepared at the expense of Mr. R. A. Gushee, of New York, N. Y., a descendant of Abraham Gushee, Jr.

[The Estate of Abraham Gushee, Jr.]

[147:107] At a probate court held at Norton, 20 November, 1775, "Silvia Gushee of Raynham . . . . widow" was appointed administratrix on the estate of "Abraham Gushee Jr Late of sd Raynham deceased"

[129:114 and 115] On 20 November, 1775, Silvia Gushee of Raynham, widow, was appointed guardian of Almond Gushee and Abraham Gushee, minors "under the age of fourteen years" sons of "Abraham Gushee Ju^r . . . . deceased"

* Called "Gashet" in the will of Seth Staple. See Mayflower Descendant, 19:34.

Digitized by Google

[From the unrecorded bonds] On 20 November, 1775, Silvia Gushee, as guardian, with Abraham Gushee, yeoman, of Raynham, and Josiah Fobes, yeoman, of Bridgewater, as sureties, gave two bonds, of £1000 each.

[24:153] On 26 January, 1776, Abraham Gushee, Josiah Fobes and Abiel Williams took "An Inventory of the real and personal Estate of Abraham Gushee J^r^ Late of Raynham . . . . deceased" and "Silvia Gushee Administratrix" made oath to it on 28 May, 1776. A pew was valued at £15. The real estate was: "sundry Pieces of Lands lying in different places in Raynham containing about 77 Acres & 144 Rods at £3:10s p^r^ Acre" £272, 13s.; "3 small pieces of cedar Swamp in ye great cedar Swamp" £5; "Two pieces more of cedar Swamp lying Titicut Swamp" £5.

[From original account] On 6 July, 1784, "Silvea Gushe" presented her account as administratrix on the "Estate of Abraham Gushea Junr late of Raynham Deceas^d^". Among the items were: For gravestones, 30 shillings; "expences in lying in with 1 Child". Payments had been made to Rev. Peres Fobes, David Cobb, Job Godfrey, Amos Hall, Seth Gushee, John White, Joseph Dean, Gideon Shaw, George Williams, Peres Hall, Elijah Gushee, Jonathan Hall, Francis Luscomb, Abiel Williams, Job King.

"S^d^ admi^trx^ . . . . is not Charged with any improvement of Sd Estate because one third part thereof belonged to her Self and She as guardian hath accounted with the heirs for the other two thirds of S^d^ improvment" [The account is also recorded, 28:44]

[From original account] On 6 July, 1784, "Silvea Gushee Widdow of Mr Abraham Gushee jun^r^ . . . . & Guardian to Abraham Gushee one of the Chilldren" presented her account as guardian. [The account was also recorded, 28:45.]

[From original account] On 6 July, 1784, "Silvea Gushee Widdow of Abraham Gushee jun^r^ . . . . and Guardian to Almond Gushee one of the Chilldren" presented her account as guardian. [The account was also recorded, 28:46.]

[From unrecorded petition] On 2 July, 1784, "Silvea Gushe", "Guardian to Almond & Abraham Gushee the Children of Abraham Gushee jun^r^ late of Raynham . . . . Deceas^d^ and whereas the present Circumstances of the s^d^ Guardian are Such that She Cannot with Convenience attend that Servis any longer She therefore prays that She may be excused and that Lt Solomon Snow of S^d^ Raynham or Sum other propper person may be appointed Guardian to S^d^ Chilldren in her Room"

[130:79] On 6 July, 1784, Solomon Snow of Raynham, gentleman, was appointed guardian of Almond Gushee and Abraham Gushee, "Minors under the Age of Fourteen years".

Digitized by Google

[From unrecorded bond] On 6 July, 1784, Solomon Snow, of Raynham, gentleman, as guardian of Almond and Abraham Gushee, with Josiah Fobes and James Leach, both of Bridgewater, yeomen, as sureties, gave a bond for £1000. The witnesses were William Baylies and Joshua Wilbore.

[THE WILL OF ABRAHAM GUSHEE, SR.]

[From original will] "Abraham Gushee of Raynham", Mass., made his will 5 April, 1782. Bequests were as follows.

To "wife Hannah The Improvment of Such a part In my Dwelling House as She Shall find Needfull & also ye Improvment of one third part of my Lands as Long as She Remains my widow. & likwise The Use of Two of my best Cows ye Same period"

"To my Three Daughters as follows. Viz to Hannah Robinson Sarah Dean & Lydia Shaw the whole of my Indoor Moveable Estate to be Equelly divided Between them"

"To ye Children of my Son Abraham Deceas'd I Give as follows Namly to Almond Gushee my Grandson The Sum of Ten Shillings . . . . & to my Grandson Abraham Gushee I Give my Gun or firelock."

"To my Grandson Samuel Jones ye Son of my Daughter Mercy Deceas'd I Give The Sum of Ten Shillings"

"To my Grandson Seth Gushee ye Son of Seth Gushee Deceased I Give & bequeath Twenty acres of Land lying on ye westerly Side of my Homstead bounded partly by the Bay Road thence Runing Northerly by ye Road that Leads to Titicut Swamp and So home to my most northerly bounds by S^d^ Road untill it Contains ye Twenty acres . and also a Yoak of oxen & a Cow when he Comes of age . & if ye Said Grandson Seth Gushee Should be Taken away by Death before he Comes of age ye Land above mention'd Is to be the Estate of my Two Sons Viz. Elijah & Sam^ll^"

"To my Grand Daughters, ye Two Daughters of my Son Seth Deceased viz. Crucy & polly I Give Ten Shillings to Each"

"To my Two Sons . Viz. Elijah & Samuel I Give & bequeath The Whole of my wearing apparel Equely between them and also the Whole of my out Door Moveable Estate . . . . to be Equelly Divided Between them & Likewise all other Estate Boath Real & personal after my Just Debts are paid . . . . To be Equelly Divided Between Them."

"I Do Constitute . . . . wife Hannah Gushee Sole Executrix"

The will was signed "Abraham gushe" The witnesses were Timothy Jones, Israel Washburn and Abigail Jones.

Digitized by Google

The will was probated 2 September, 1783, at Taunton, on the testimony of Timothy Jones and Israel Washburn, and administration granted "unto his widow Hannah Gushee" [The will was also recorded, 27:528.]

[From unrecorded bond] On 2 September, 1783, "Hannah Gushee Widow" as executrix, with "Timothy Jones Yeoman, Elijah Gushee Yeoman" as sureties, all of Raynham, gave a bond of £1000.

CAPT. THOMAS GRAY'S WILL

By the Editor

Thomas Gray, son of Edward Gray of Plymouth (by his second wife, Dorothy Lettice), married, first, Anna Little[4] (*Ephraim*[3], *Anna*[2] *Warren, Richard*[1]) of Marshfield, who was the mother of all his children. He married, second, Phebe, the widow of Nathaniel[3] Warren (*Nathaniel*[2], *Richard*[1]) of Plymouth. Phebe survived her second husband also.

Thomas Gray settled in Little Compton, then in Massachusetts, but now in Rhode Island, and had five children recorded there: Thomas Gray[5], who died unmarried; Edward Gray[5], who married Elizabeth Pabodie[4] (*William*[3], *Elizabeth*[2] *Alden, John*[1]); Anna Gray[5], who married William Richmond[5] (*Elizabeth*[4] *Rogers, John*[3-2], *Thomas*[1]); Rebecca Gray[5], who married John Pabodie[4] (*William*[3], *Elizabeth*[2] *Alden, John*[1]); Mary Gray[5], died young.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of Capt. Thomas Gray's will and all other records, and original documents in the files, relating to the settlement of his estate.

These abstracts have been prepared at the expense of Mr. Nathaniel Richmond Hopkins, of Montclair, N. J., a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and a descendant of Capt. Thomas and Anna (Little) Gray, through their daughter Rebecca.

[Capt. Thomas Gray's Will]

[From the original will] "Thomas Gray of Littlecompton . . . . yeoman" made his will, on 21 September, 1721. Bequests were as follows:

Digitized by Google

To "Wife Pheby Gray my great lucking glace: and my great brass cittell: my new bible: and a plate cup: two silver spuns a warming pan: a brass scimer, and a brass candell box, and my negrow maide called pegg: and the choice of two fether beads with bolsters and pillows and the choice of one set of curtens for one of the beads: with bedsteeds to both of them: and one halfe of the sheets in the house: and one halfe of all the housall stuff that I shall not in this my will other ways dispose of: and also two ceverleds and fouer blankets for the two a fore said beds: or if she see cause she may have a rudg and one Ceverled . . . . and my will further is that my wife shall have the great rume and bed rume and chese rume with ye seller under the great rume in that house called woodworths house during her widdow hud: and also that my executors hereafter mentined shall finde and provide for her . . . . so long as she shall remain my widdow ten cord of wood a year, and ten bushell of Indgan corn, and fouer bushells of messling wheat and barly: Eight score wait of porke, and as much beaf yearly, and twenty five pound of wooll, and ten pound of flax: and to keep her two cows winter and sumer during her widdowhud she to take her choice of all my cows: which two cows I give to her to dispose of as she shall see cause and also I give her my new garden with what is in it during her widdow hud and . . . . my Executors shall pay her eight pound a year: year by year so long as she shall remain my widdow: to be paid in money"

To "Son Thomas Gray whom I likewise Constitute . . . . one of my Executors: my now dwelling houses and that fifty acer lott the houses Stands on with all the buldings and fences upon the same and also that peice of meddow that lyeth to the west of the high way, commonly caled the orched meddow, and contains a bout five or six acers: and also one halfe of one fifty acer lot caled peckcoms lott:"

To "Son Edward Gray whome I Likewise Constitute . . . . one of my Executors: that dwelling house he now liveth in and That fifty acer lott the house standeth upon, and all the buldings & fences upon the same and also my fifty acer lott that lyeth to the west of the orched meddow: and so runs down to the sea or sound: and lyeth betwene the lands of John baily and Thomas burggs:"

To "daughter Anna Richmond with what I have allready given her my Molattow garle caled almey . . . . also one gold ring and one silver Spune and one bibell worth twenty Shilings:"

Digitized by Google

To "daughter Rebeccah Gray two fether beds with the furniture belonging to them: she to have the next choice of the beads after her mother hath taken hers: and the other halfe of ye housell stuf, except what I shall further dispose of: and one gold ring, one silver spune, and a bible worth twenty shilings: and also fifty pounds in mony to be paid her by my Executors when She combs to the adge of twenty fouer years : and also three cows to be deliverd her after my decease"

"my two Sons Thomas and Edward gray shall each of them have a featherbead with furniture to them and that Thomas gray shall have my clock: and my gun a silver spune and a gold ring: and my negro woman caled sarah with the bead she lodgeth on and the bedding belonging to it and my Melattow boy caled Sollomon with the bead and bedding he lodgith on and also five Cowes"

"my son Edward Gray shall furthe have my book caled Josephus a gold ring and silver spone and my negro man caled will with his bead and beading that he lodgeth on: only he shall be obliged to let him have one day in every month in ye year to him selfe during his life : and my melattow boy caled Jefery and also them five cows that he hath now in his one possisson:"

"my three grandchildren viz Barzeller Richmond Mary Gray and Anstes gray shall have each of them one cow after my decease"

"my executors shall give to my daughter Rebeccah a very good Sute of apparrell for all parts of her body to be deliverd to her when demanded by her after my decease: and that they shall not charge her any thing for house rume or dyate but shall give it her freely untell she can be beter provided for"

"my three eighten acer lots in soconet neck: lyeng betwene the land of Thomas baily, and wards lott, with the salt marsh att the east end of them : and also my peace of upland meddow lyeng at the east of Thomas bailys land: and the beach with the salt meddow att the east end of ye s^d upland: and all my broken marshes and sedge flats home to the first great krick : and also one quarter of the fift twenty four acer lott : and three eights of the sixt twenty fouer acer lot: and one quarter of the fourteen twenty four acer lott : and three eights in the ninth fifteen acer lot: and three eights in the twenty sixt lot in that fifty acer lott m^r Joseph Church thru up for a high way: and all my Lands in Tiverton : and two house lots lying in plymouth towne : and all the rest of my muefabell estate with my farming Tackling (except three sheep and three lambs which I give to my kinsman

Digitized by Google

Nathaneil Gibes son to warren gibs to be deliverd him after my decease) all the above said lands and mufabell estate I give to my two sons Thomas Gray & Edward Gray to be eaquelly devided betwene them"

"my son Thomas shall keep that part of ye hous in repare that I have given my wife: and if she shall se cause to leave it in her widdow hud that he shall pay her so much a year for it as shall be Judged by two Indefrent men: and also that my executors shall suply her with a gentell beast to ride on whensoever that she shall have a causion to go on any busness: and also give her a pare of wosted coms:"

The witnesses were John Palmer, William Simons and Nathaniel Searls. "Cap^tt^" John Palmer and "mr" Nathaniel Searls made oath to the will of "Cap^tt^" Thomas Gray, 23 November, 1721.

The will is endorsed "Capt Grays will", also "Capt Thomas Grays will"

[From original codicil] On 21 October, 1721, a codicil was added, ordering "that my Executors do provide for and alow unto my Beloved Wife Pheby Gray one Barrell of sider and ten gallons of Melassus a year . . . . So long as She Shall remain my widdow my son Thomas gray to provid the sider and my son Edward Gray to provide the Melassus yearly". The witnesses were Silvester Richmond, Jonathan Davenport, Jr., and Nathaniel Searls. Jonathan Davenport, Jr., and Nathaniel Searls made oath to the codicil, 23 November, 1721. [The will and codicil were also recorded, 4:19.]

[3:732] On 23 November, 1721, "The will of Cap^tt^ Thomas Grey Late of Little Compton . . . . beareing Date y^e^" 25 September, 1721, was probated, and administration granted to Thomas Gray and Edward Gray, the executors named therein.

[From unrecorded bond] On 23 November, 1721, Thomas Gray and Edward Gray of Little Compton, yeomen, as executors, with John Palmer and George Peirce of Little Compton, yeomen, as sureties, gave bond for £1000. George Peirce signed by a mark. The witnesses were Nathaniel Searls and Edward Richmond, Jr.

[From original inventory] An inventory of the estate of "Capt Thos Gray" was taken 7 November, 1721, by Thomas Church, William Pabodie and John Wood. The real estate was: "the Dwelling houses barne & 50 Acres of Land whare on thay stand" £800; "the Dwelling house & barne whare Edward Gray his son Lives & 50. Acres of Land wharon they stand" £800;

Digitized by Google

the way" £500; "the
£250; "the Land Marsh &
acres of woods Land" £54; "2
£40; "Land in tiverton" £35;
ing near Joseph southworth"

£30; "a Negro woman" £30;
uto" £45; "2 Garles" £50 each;
ers for" £41; "new Cart wheals
nger" £2. The total amount of the
t was sworn to, by the two execu-
The inventory was also recorded,

ber, 1721, "I Phebey Gray of Little-
ect of Thomas Gray . . . . yeoman
reate Looking Glass a Greate Brass
woo Silver Spoones a warmeing Pan
a Negroe maide Called Pegg & ye
with Bolsters & Pillbrs one set
ings as Goods & Income Devised or
will . . . . of my said late husband
or secured to be paid or delivered
ward Gray Executors . . . . Have
released and utterly Quitte Claime unto
Gray . . . . all my estate claime
ards . . . . or Remaineing Estate

a mark. The witnesses were
mer. It was acknowledged 23
aine, Judge of Probate.
April, 1728, the account of
Executor" was allowed. Pay-
on for Rings" £6; "Docter
Richmond; Samuel Crandel;
Thomas Brownel; Thomas
Bennit; "the Trustees for
mas Land; William Bailey;
Davis; Edward Gray; Eliza-
6:139.]

Digitized by Google

SUBSCRIPTION PRICE TO BE INCREASED

On account of the great increase in the cost of paper, printing, binding, etc., it has been found necessary to increase the subscription price of "The Mayflower Descendant" to four dollars ($4.00) per year, payable strictly in advance.

This increase will take effect with the January, 1920, issue (Volume 22, number 1).

All subscriptions for Volume 22 (1920) must, therefore, be prepaid at the new rate.

Remittances must be payable to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, which is duly incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts. Subscriptions must not be made payable to the Editor.

This increase in the subscription price will not in any way affect the members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants who are now receiving the magazine without extra charge.

All persons who join the Massachusetts Society receive "The Mayflower Descendant", without extra charge, while they remain members in good standing.

DEACON JOHN WADSWORTH'S ESTATE

By the Editor

John Wadsworth of Duxbury, son of John and Abigail (Andrews) Wadsworth, was born in that town, 12 March, 1671/2, and died there, 3 May, 1750. He married, first, on 25 January, 1704/5, at Duxbury, Mercy Wiswall[4] (*Priscilla Pabodie*[3], *Elizabeth*[2] *Alden, John*[1]), who was born at Duxbury, 4 October, 1680, and died there, 12 November, 1716.

John and Mercy Wadsworth had five children: John, Uriah, Dorothy, Ichabod and Peleg.

John Wadsworth married, second, at Boston, on 4 April, 1718, widow Mary Verdie, who died at Duxbury, 22 July, 1742, aged 58 years.

John and Mary Wadsworth had one child, a daughter Mary.

Digitized by Google

John Wadsworth was called "Deacon" in the town record of his death, and in the probate records.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of his estate.

These abstracts have been made, and are printed, at the expense of a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, who has requested us not to print her name. She is a descendant of Deacon John Wadsworth and his wife Mercy Wiswall, through their son Peleg.

[DEACON JOHN WADSWORTH'S ESTATE]

[11:422] On 7 May, 1750, "John Wadsworth Practitioner of Physick & Peleg Wadsworth Coaster both of Duxboro" were appointed administrators on the estate of "yor Father John Wadsworth late of Duxboro . . . . yeoman Deceasd"

[From unrecorded original] On 7 May, 1750, "John Wadsworth Practitioner of Physick" and "Peleg Wadsworth Coaster", as administrators, with "Joshua Soule & Samuel Seabury Yeomen", as sureties, all four being of Duxbury, gave a bond of £500. The witnesses were Edward Winslow and Robert Samson.

[12:66] On 4 June, 1750, the inventory of "Dcon John Wadsworth Late of Duxborough" was taken by Samuel Seabury, George Partridge and Jonathan Peterson. The real estate was: "ye Dwelling house and ye Lot on Which it Stands" £186, 13s., 4d.; "a Comon Lot Northeast from ye hous Lot" £73, 6s., 8d.; "Seder Swamp Caled bordman Swamp" £21, 6s., 8d.; "Ceader Swamp Near philip Chandlor" £9, 6s., 8d.; "a Small peace of Wodland near ye house" £14; "a Lot of Land Near Phillip Chandlers" £40; "a peace of wood Land Near miles Samsons" £6, 13s., 4d.; "a Shair In Spragues Swamp" £1, 4s.; "Ninteen acres of Ceder Swamp in ye grate Ceador Swomp" £20, 5s., 4d.; "fourteen acres of Cedor Swamp Lying in Ditto" £14, 18s., 8d.; "two forty acres Lots of Land Lying in pembrook" £50, 13s., 4d.; "the hom place Whair Doc^t Wadsworth Lived on" £40; "a Lot of Land Given to Ichabod: wadsworth Ly^g Near phillip Chandlers" £23, 10s.

The administrators and the appraisers made oath to the inventory, 4 June, 1750.

Digitized by Google

[13:275] On 3 May, 1754, "John Wadsworth, Uriah Wadsworth, Ichabod Wadsworth, Peleg Wadsworth, and Mary Wadsworth, all of Duxborough .... Yeomen .... all of us being the heirs and Legall Representatives to or of the Estate that Our Honr^{d} Father De^{a} John Wadsworth Late of Duxborough aforesaid Dec^{d} Dyed Seiz'd off .... have Agreed to Divide the said Estate Amongst Our selves, that is all the said Estate, Excepting what .... is allready sold for to pay the Debts Due from the s^{d} Estate, and we Doe hereby Oblige Our selves for to pay s^{d} Debts so far as the said Estate is worth Or so far as it the said Estate Goes, that is if so much is Due, Or if in case .... there should be more Estate sold already then will pay the Just Debts Due from s^{d} Estate, that then we are to have the Over plus and Divide it According to Law amongst Ourselves; And there is Originally seven shares in said Estate, but Inasmuch as that Dorithy Bartlett is an heir to the said Estate we have Some Time Before Bought her share Out Equally between us and said Dorithy Bartletts share is Divided into five parts or shares and Each, have it in this said Division Each of us has Our part in it with the Other Estate

"And now the said John Wsworth being the Eldest son .... we Doe agree that he shall have a Double share .... in s^{d} Estate .... with One fifth part of the said Dorithy Bartletts share that he bought; and we Do aGree that the rest of the aforesaid heirs shall Each of them have One single share in said Estate as their Rights, and Likewise to have Each One of them, One Fifth part as their Rights in said Dorithy Bartletts share, and Our Agreement in s^{d} Division is as Follows, Viz^{t}, That the said John Wadsworth shall have for his Two shares .... the whole of the Fifth Lott of upland in the second Division of the Commons of the upland which belong'd to the Township of Duxbor^{o} and Pembroke, and Like wise One single share in Spragues Ceder swamp with the Addition of ten shillings and Eight pence in Lawfull money, because said share was a poorer share then the Rest of said shares in s^{d} Swamp, ... Togather with One Quarter part of the First Division which was One share and One halfe in the [p. 276] First Division of the Fifth Great Lott in the Great Ceder Swam Called the Majors, Purchas Ceder Swamp; And Likewise One half of the Forty third Lott in number in the Firsd Divisions of the Commons which belonged to the Township of Duxborough and Pembroke .... with One fifth part of the said Dorithy Bartletts share which is Included in these two aforesaid shares"

Digitized by Google

"And the said Uriah Wadsworth shall have for the whole of his single share or portion in said Estate, and it is to be taken out or Discounted Out of the Housing & Lands that the said Uriah Wadsworth has bought Out of the said Estate, with One Fifth part of the said Dorithy Bartletts share which is to be Included in and with his share"

"And the said Ichabod Wadsworth is to have for his single share . . . . the Forty second Lott in Number, and One Quarter part of the Forty third lott in number, and the whole lott which was Given to the said . . . . Ichabod in the Lifetime of his Father and all these aforesaid parcels of Land of the said Ichabods Are of the First Division of the Commons which belong'd To the Township of Duxborough and Pembroke Togather with a fifth part of Dority Bartletts share which is Included within these aforesaid parcels of Land"

"And the said Peleg Wadsworth is to have for his single Share . . . . the One halfe of the Fifty Eighth Lott in number in the First Division of the Commons; and the One half of a ten Acre peice of Ground Lying near Miles Samsons, which is apart of the Fifty Fourth Lott in the said first Division; and likewise One half part of a small Ceder Swam Lying near Phillip Chandlers, Called the Tarkiln Ceder swamp, and Like wise One Quarter part of the First Division which was One share and One half in the first Division of the Fifth Great Lott in the Great Ceder swamp, Called the Majors purchas Ceder swamp, And Likewise One half of the Four Acres and One Quarter in the second lott in the second Division, and Likewise the Fourth Division of the First Great Lott in the majors purchase Ceder Swamp with One fifth part of the s^d^ Dorithy Bartletts share which is Included within the s^d^ Pelegs part"

[p. 277] "And the said Mary Wadsworth is to have for her Single share . . . . the One halfe of the Fifty Eighth Lott in the First Division, and the One half of the ten Acres by Miles Samsons which is apart of the Fifty fourth Lott in the First Division, and One half of the four Acres and One Quarter of Land in the second lott in the second Division, and One half of a Small Ceder Swam lying near Phillip Chandlers, Called the Tarkilln Ceder swam, and One Quarter of the Forty third lott in the First Division, with One Fifth part of Dorithy Bartletts share which is Included within the said Marys part"

"and we have Agreed to Divide the said Estate by Or According to the Inventory that was taken of the said Estate . . . . and We Doe agree that them of us that have Got more then Our

Digitized by Google

shares for to pay so much to them that have not Got their shares as to make Our shares all Equall amongst us, and Likewise Our agreement is that for all of us that are the aforesaid heirs Doe Oblige Our selves for to pay the Just Debts that are Due from the said Estate"

The division was witnessed by Joshua Jacobs and John Lothrop. It was confirmed, on 6 May, 1754, by John Cushing, Judge of Probate.

A PILGRIM TERCENTENARY MEDAL

THE interesting Pilgrim Tercentenary Medal which has been produced by Reed and Barton, the well-known gold and silversmiths of Taunton, Mass., is shown in the illustration facing page 49.

The medal is of bronze, two and three-fourths inches in diameter, and bears on its obverse a reproduction of Marshall Johnson's painting*, "The Mayflower Approaching The Land", with the legend: "The Mayflower In Whose Cabin Was Signed The Compact In Cape Cod Harbor 21 Nov 1620".

On the reverse of the medal is a representation of the landing of the third exploring party, from the shallop†, on Forefathers' Day, 1620, with the legend: "1620–1920 Landing Of The Pilgrims At Plymouth 21 December 1620".

Mr. William B. H. Dowse, the president of the Reed and Barton company, is the Governor of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and he has taken a great personal interest in the preparation of this medal. He has donated specimens for our cabinet, and has offered a liberal commission on all medals sold through the Massachusetts Society, such commissions to be added to the Society's Building Fund.

The medals can be supplied, in bronze, for $4.00 each, and gilded, for $5.00 each. They will be sent postage prepaid.

A remittance, payable to the Society, which is incorporated, must accompany each order, and should be mailed to Society of Mayflower Descendants, 53 Mt. Vernon St., Boston, Mass.

* This painting is the property of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and has occupied a prominent place in the Society's Rooms for many years.

† The Mayflower itself did not reach Plymouth until 26 December, 1620.

Digitized by Google

PLYMOUTH, MASS., VITAL RECORDS

(*Continued from page 23*)

[p. 49] The Child of Ezra Burbank & Prisscilla Burbank His Wife

1 Ezra Burbank Born June 30th 1764

The Children of John Atwood Jr & Hannah his Wife.

1. Nancy Churchill born February 12th . 1829.
2. John Murray born June 4th . 1835
3. Adoniram March 27th . 1837
4. Hannah Tuffs March 27th . 1839.

The Children of William Crumbie & Zerviah Crumbie his Wife both Deceasd before Calvin

1 William Crumbie Born May 24th 1764 Deceasd

2 Kimbull Crumbie born July . 17th 1767 Deceasd

3 Anne Crombie born [*] Deceasd

4 Anna Crombie born Sept 12th 1771 . Deceasd

5 Calvin Crombie born Augst 29th 1773 Deceasd Febry 26th 1815 [*Polly*†]

The Children of Albert Finney & Lucinda his Wife.

1. Albert Thomas, born July 20 . 1834
2. Charles Harlow, born October 28, 1835
3. Costellow Sept 20, 1837.
4. Thomas Weston born, Octob 7 . 1838

[p. 50] The Child of Samuel Eddy & Anna Eddy His Wife

1 Samuel Eddy Born June 21st 1764

The Children of Richard Pope & Eunice his Wife.

1. Richard Pope, born, December 11th . 1823
2. Richard Thomas born, May 25th . 182[‡]
3. William Wallace June 29th . 1826
4. Lydia Covington June 2d . 1829

5.th Eunice born Feby 25th . 1832

6. Lucy Ann born Feby 3d . 1835
7. Rufus [H.§] born June 20th . 1838.

* The date was not entered.

† "Polly" was added, later, in pencil.

‡ The last figure of the year was not entered.

§ "H" was interlined in a different hand and ink.

Digitized by Google

The Children of Isaac Jackson & Lydia Jackson His Wife
1 Robert Jackson Born March 20th 1765 Deceasd at Sea March 26th 1793
2 Abraham Jackson Born Decr 30th 1766
3 Isaac Jackson born April 27th 1769 . Deceasd July 5th 1770
4 Hosea Jackson born May 29th 1771.
5 Hannah Jackson born July 10th 1773.
6 Ransom Jackson born July 10th 1775
7 Isaac Jackson born Augst 6th 1777 . Deceasd Sept 11th 1796
8 Lydia Jackson born Octobr 4th 1779
9 Olive . Jackson born Febry 24th 1782
10 Nancy Jackson born July 28th 1784
11 Salley Jackson born Sept 22nd 1787
The Children of Thomas McLaughlin & Lovisa, his Wife
1. Thomas, born Feby 8 . 1808
2. Freeman Thomas Sept 20, 1809
3. Seth Mar: 3 . 1812
4. Lovisa Thomas Feby 14, 1815
5. Mercy Warren July 19, 1817.
The Children of Fredc Cotton & Elizabeth his wife.
1. Elizabeth, born October 26 . 1822
2. Sarah O, born March . 4 . 1826
[p. 51] The Children of Bartlett Lebaron & Mary Lebaron His Wife
1 Mary Lebaron Born May 18th 1762
2 Hannah Lebaron Born Jany 16th 1764
The Child of Josiah Drew & Sarah W. his wife
1. Sarah D. Drew born October 24th . 1838.
The Children of Seth Harlow & Sarah Harlow His Wife
1 Benjamin Harlow Born July 28th 1764
2 Seth Harlow . Born July . 14th 1766
The Children of Benjamin Bramhall & Mary his wife.
1. Robert Eldridge, born Sept 4 . 1834.
2. Albert Nelson, born Apl 14 . 1839.
The Children of Samuel Dixon & Ruby, his wife
1. Samuel Russell, born, Apl 24, 1834.
2. Calvin Luther, born, Novr 15, 1835
3. Jacob Washburn, born Apl 20, 1839.

(To be continued)

Digitized by Google

NOTES BY THE EDITOR

Mrs. Hannah Staple's Gravestones

We here print the inscriptions on the gravestones of Deacon Seth Staple's widow Hannah, who was the daughter of Ebenezer[8] Standish (*Alexander*[2], *Myles*[1]). She was buried in the old cemetery on Summer St., in Taunton, Mass. The inscriptions on the headstone and the footstone were copied by the Editor in June, 1918. Literal copies of the two inscriptions follow:

"In Memory of M[rs] Hannah Staple, th[e] wife of Dea[cn] Seth Staple; she Died April y[e] 5th 1774. Aged 70 Years"

"M[rs] Hannah Staple."

The Will of Henry Hodges

The original will of "Henry Hodges Sen[r] of Taunton" is still in the Bristol County, Mass., Probate Files. It was dated 17 September, 1717, and probated 4 November, 1717. The original inventory "of Elder Henry Hodges Esq[r] of Taunton", taken 15 October, 1717, is also in the files. The will mentions his wife Esther Hodges; his sons William Hodges, John Hodges, Joseph Hodges, Henry Hodges, Benjamin Hodges, Ephraim Hodges; and his daughters, "Mary Keith, Esther Southworth, Charity Leonard, Elisabeth Hodges Abigail Hodges".

The daughter Esther Southworth was the wife of Capt. Ichabod Southworth of Middleborough. Her will and the settlement of her husband's estate are printed in this issue.

Bowman's Ancestral Charts

For more than ten years the entire proceeds from all sales of Bowman's Ancestral Charts have been turned over to the Society for use in its research work. As the Editor does not accept even a royalty on sales, he feels at liberty to urge readers to help the Massachusetts Society's work on "The Mayflower Genealogies" by calling these Ancestral Charts to the attention of their friends.

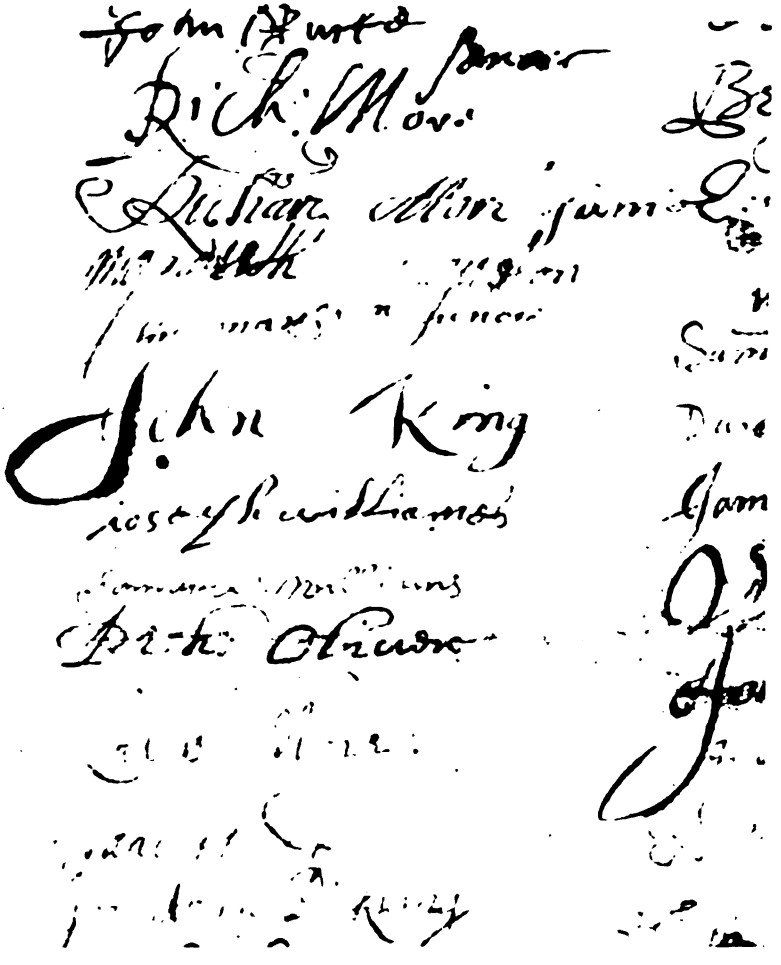
One Set (17 Charts), postage prepaid, 50 cents.

Three Sets (51 Charts), postage prepaid, $1.00.

Remittances must be payable to "Society of Mayflower Descendants" (*not to the Editor*), and sent to 53 Mt. Vernon St., Boston, Mass.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



AUTOGRAPHS OF RICHARD MORE OF SALEM
AND HIS SONS RICHARD AND CALEB

(*See page 134*)

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. XXI JULY, 1919 No. 3

HANNAH HATCH'S THREE HUSBANDS JAPHET TURNER, EBENEZER TINKHAM AND CAPT. ICHABOD TUPPER

BY THE EDITOR

HANNAH HATCH[3], daughter of Samuel Hatch of Scituate, by his wife Mary[2] Doty (*Edward*[1]), was born on 15 or 16* February, 1681/2, and was married three times.

She married, first, Japhet Turner, of Scituate, but the date of the marriage has not been found. Japhet Turner died before 23 January, 1710/11, when his inventory was taken, and left four children: Hannah, who married William Thomas; Japhet, who married Elizabeth Morse; Israel, who married Abigail Holmes; Elizabeth, who married John Pratt.

Hannah (Hatch[3]) Turner married, second, on 9 July, 1719, Ebenezer Tinkham[4] (*Ebenezer*[3], *Mary*[2] *Brown, Peter*[1]), of Middleborough, Mass., as his second wife. Ebenezer Tinkham[4] died before 7 November, 1726, when Shubael Tinkham[4], his brother, was appointed administrator.

Hannah (Hatch[3]) (Turner) Tinkham married, third, on 23 December, 1729, Capt. Ichabod Tupper, of Middleborough, who died in 1748, leaving children by a former wife.

Hannah (Hatch[3]) (Turner) (Tinkham) Tupper, widow of Capt. Ichabod Tupper, died 13 April, 1771, in her 91st year, according to the record on her gravestone in the Nemasket Cemetery, at Middleborough.

* The day of the month is doubtful, as one date was written over the other.

Digitized by Google

No record of the marriage of Hannah Hatch[3] to Japhet Turner has been found, and she was called Hannah Tinkham, in her father's will, made 13 June, 1728; but the widow Hannah Tupper, in her own will, dated 26 August, 1766, mentions "my daughter Elizabeth Pratt", also "my ten grandsons" and "my fifteen grandaughters", naming each of them. As these twenty-five grandchildren of widow Hannah Tupper can be proved to have been the children of Japhet and Hannah Turner's four children, Hannah Thomas, Japhet Turner, Israel Turner and Elizabeth Pratt, it is evident that the first Japhet Turner's widow was the Hannah Turner who married Ebenezer Tinkham and Capt. Ichabod Tupper.

Ebenezer Tinkham[4] (*Ebenezer*[3], *Mary*[2] *Brown, Peter*[1]) was the only Tinkham who had a wife Hannah in 1728, when Samuel Hatch mentioned a daughter Hannah Tinkham in his will, and we have shown that Ebenezer married, for his second wife, Japhet Turner's widow Hannah. Moreover the widow Hannah Tupper's age at death agrees closely with the birth date of Hannah Hatch[3]. It is evident, therefore, that Samuel Hatch's daughter Hannah and the widow Hannah Tupper were one and the same person.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents in the files, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the estates of Japhet Turner, Ichabod Tupper and widow Hannah Tupper.

These abstracts have been made at the expense of Mrs. A. V. Heely, of Plainfield, N. J., who is a descendant of Hannah Turner[5] (*Japhet*[4], *Hannah Hatch*[3], *Mary*[2] *Doty, Edward*[1]), who married James Le Baron.

The proper reference, to the record, or the original document in the files, is noted with each abstract.

[Japhet Turner's Estate]

[From original inventory] On [*] January, 1710/11,* Francis Barker and Samuel Stetson took the inventory. The real estate was: "Six accres of swamp medow" £24; "one small house and bricks" £3. John Holmes and John Barker, Jr., were indebted to the estate. "Hannah Turner Relict Widdow" made oath to the inventory, 2 February, 1710. [The inventory was also recorded, 3 : 39.]

* The day was written "20" with "3d" interlined above. The year was written "170$\frac{1}{1}\frac{0}{1}$"; but it was some distance from the month and was not recorded by the Register of Probate. The day was recorded "20".

Digitized by Google

[3 : 39] On 29 January, 1710, "Hannah Turner Relict widow of Japhett Turner Late of Duxbury" was appointed administratrix.

[From unrecorded bond] On 2 February, 1710, Hannah Turner, widow, as administratrix "of Japhat Turner . . . . deceased Intestate", with "Samuel Hatch of Sittuate" as surety, gave a bond of £200. Hannah Turner signed by a mark. The witnesses were Kenelm Baker and Caleb Thomas.

[From original account] An account of Hannah Turner, widow, the administratrix, was dated 6 December, 1712. "20 acres of the Comon lands in Duxbury laid out" were valued at £20; "More Comons to be laid out the vallue not yet known". Payments had been made to: Cornelius Briggs; Deacon David Jacob; "Widdow Turner for Rent"; Abram Booth; John Magoon; Samuel Thomas's wife; Elijah Stetson; Thomas Lambert, Jr.; Joseph Bryant; Ebenezer Sprout "for John Alden"; Robert Barker, smith; William Holmes; "Mr Samuel Seabery"; "Mr Thomas Loreing Town Tresurer"; Nathaniel Stetson; John Russell; Job Randall; Joseph Barstow; Francis Barker; John Wadsworth; Samuel Stetson; "Docter Dillono"; Israel Hatch; "To Bills Returned about the Meetinghouse" £4, 10s.

The balance was £58, 18s., 11d. "The widdows 3d part is" £19, 13s. "The Eldest Son Japhats pt is" £15, 14s., 4d. "The 2d Son Israells pt is" £7, 17s., 2d. "The Daughter Hannah pt is" £7, 17s., 2d. "The youngest Elizabeths pt is" £7, 17s., 2d. [The account was also recorded, 3 : 182.]

[3 : 183, 184, 185] On 13 December, 1712, "Hannah Turner Relict Widdow of Japhat Turner" was appointed guardian of her four children, Japhet, Israel, Hannah and Elizabeth, all minors under fourteen years of age.

[From unrecorded bonds] On 13 December, 1712, Hannah Turner, as guardian, with Samuel Hatch as surety, "both of Sittuate in the County of Plimouth", gave four bonds, each for £20. Hannah signed each by a mark, and each was witnessed by Anne Thomas and "Abigail Tompson".

[4 : 169] On 9 February, 1718, "Hannah Turner of Scittuate . . . . Relict of Japhet Turner Late of Duxborough" was chosen guardian by her son Japhet Turner, a minor under twenty-one, "and above the Age of fourteen years".

[From unrecorded bond] On 9 February, 1718, Hannah Turner, widow, as guardian of her son Japhet, with Samuel Hatch, yeoman, as surety, "both of Scituate", gave a bond for

Digitized by Google

£400. Hannah and Samuel signed by marks. The witnesses were James Briggs and Josiah Winslow.

[ICHABOD TUPPER'S WILL]

[11:232] "Ichabod Tupper of Middlebro" made his will, 21 November, 1748. Bequests were as follows:

"To my Son Thomas Tupper I Give all my Land, with the Appurtenances and priviliges, on his performing the Conditions hereafter mentioned, Namely, he finding & keeping of Two Cows for my wife after my decease while She remains my widdow One of which is to be at her Disposal at her Decease if She dies my Widdow, and the other to be Given to my Grandson Jabez, my said son Thomas is also to find & keep for her Six Sheep dureing the same time and She to have the Increase of them, he is also to allow her a Third of the Orchard while She is my Widdow, he is likewise to find her Ten bushels of Indian Corn and Two bushels of Rye yearly for the same time and also Convenient Fire wood."

To "wife Hannah the use of my Household Stuff while She remains my Widdow" also "all the Household Stuff She bro^t^ with her to me, and . . . . the use of the best room in my House with any other Accomadations in the House that may be necessary for her, and . . . . the Income of my Drowned meadow while She Shall be my widdow"

To "my beloved Daughters all my moveable Estate that is not above disposed off to be Equally Divided between them, and . . . . the Six Sheep & the Household Stuff which my wife is to have the use of dureing her Widdow hood to be in the same manner Divided among them"

"To my Grandson Jabez I Give twenty pounds old tenour to be paid by my son Thomas within Six years after my decease, and also . . . . the Income of my Drowned meadow after my wifes decease dureing his life."

"It is also my Will That my son Thomas pay Ministerial rates for the Estate which by these presents is Conveyed to him towards supporting the publick worship in the Old Meeting house, and by this my last Will I bind my Estate to pay thereinto whosesoever hands it Shall fall"

"my son Thomas" was appointed executor.

The witnesses were Nathan Basset, Moses Sturtevant, Jr., and Martha Morton (by a mark).

The will was probated, 5 December, 1748, on the oaths of Nathan Basset and Moses Sturtevant, Jr., and administration

Digitized by Google

granted to Thomas Tupper of Middleborough, yeoman, the executor.

[11 : 389] On 13 December, 1748, at Middleboro, the inventory was taken by John Tinkham, Joseph Tinkham and David Miller. The only real estate was "His farme with the Buildings & Fences" £850. The total amount was £1113, 18s., 3d. The three appraisers made oath to the inventory, 13 December, 1748. The executor made oath to it, before Edward Winslow, Justice of the Peace, but the date of his oath was not recorded.

[20 : 531] The account of Thomas Tupper, executor, was allowed on 3 June, 1771. Payments had been made to Daniel Greenough, Dr. Lunt, Joseph Allen, William Cushman, Silvanus Gibbs and Samuel Thacher.

[Widow Hannah Tupper's Will]

[21 : 78] "Hannah Tupper of Middleborough . . . . widow" made her will 26 August, 1766. Bequests were as follows:

To "my ten grandsons namely Isaiah Thomas, John Pratt, Jedediah Pratt, Joseph Turner, Japhet Turner, Samuel Turner, Jonathan Turner, Israel Turner, Daniel Turner, & Elisha Turner, six shillings to each of them"

To "my daughter Elizabeth Pratt, my best suit of cloaths"

To "ensign William Thomas, six shillings."

To "my aforesaid daughter Elizabeth Pratt, & my fifteen grandaughters namely Betty Rennels, Hannah Le Baron, Abigail Benson, Mary Turner, Thankful Thrasher, Hannah Paddock, Ruth Ellis, Sarah Wood, Hulda Darling, Hannah Fuller, Kezia Pratt, Deborah Loring, Priscilla Phillips, Betty Barker, & Christiana Spears, all my houshold goods, & other estate not given away to be equally divided between them after my funeral charges & just debts (if any there be) being first paid out of the same."

"I do hereby appoint the abovesaid Ensign William Thomas to be the executor of this my last will"

The will was signed by a mark. The witnesses were: Elkanah Leonard, Jr., Micah Bryant and Nathaniel Wilder.

The will was presented for probate, 11 October, 1771, "by William Thomas of said Middleboro' gent' the executor" and was aproved, on the oaths of Elkanah Leonard, Jr., and Nathaniel Wilder, two of the witnesses.

Digitized by Google

LIEUTENANT JOSIAH CUSHMAN'S WILL

By the Editor

Josiah Cushman[4] (*Elkanah*[3], *Mary*[2] *Allerton, Isaac*[1]) was born in Plymouth, 21 March, 1687/8, and died at Plympton, Mass., 13 April, 1750. He was married, at Plympton, 29 December, 1689, to Susanna Shurtleff, who died at Plympton, 27 July, 1763, in her seventy-third year.

Josiah and Susanna Cushman had nine children: Susanna (died young), Martha, Susanna (second of the name), Anna, Josiah, Elkanah, William, Elizabeth, Isaiah; and all but the first Susanna were mentioned in their father's will.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of Lieut. Josiah Cushman's will and all other records, relating to the settlement of his estate, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate. There are no original papers in the files.

These abstracts are printed at the expense of Mr. Henry Southworth Shaw, of Milton, Mass., a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, who is a descendant of Lieut. Josiah Cushman, through his daughter Susanna, who married Benjamin Shurtleff.

[Lieut. Josiah Cushman's Will]

[illegible] Josiah Cushman of the Town of Plimton . . . . [illegible] will "ye Day of June", 1742, the day of the [illegible] in the record. Bequests were as follows:

[illegible] Susanah Cushman the Sole Improvement of one [illegible] Estate Both Reail and personal During [illegible] Just Debts & funarell Charges Being first [illegible]

[illegible] Cushman the Sum of Ten pounds in Bills of [illegible] Movables . . . . To be paid him . . . . [illegible] my Decease which Said Sum . . . . [illegible] him by Deed Baring Date" 3 April, [illegible] section of my Estate"

[illegible] £10, "In Bills of Creditt old [illegible] Within Twelve monthes after

Digitized by Google

my Decease which Said Sum . . . . with the Housing and Lands I have already Given him by Deed Bareing Date" 3 April, 1740, "I Esteme his full proportion of my Estate"

To "Son william Cushman" £10, "in Bills of Creditt Old Tenour or in movables . . . . Within Twelve months after my Deceas Which said Sum . . . . With the Lands I have alredy Given him By Deed Bareing Date" 3 April, 1740, "I Esteame his full proportion of my Estate"

[p. 277] To "Son Isaiah Cushman" £10, "in Bills of Creditt Old Tenour or in movables . . . . Within twelve monthes after my Decease which Said Sume . . . . with what I have already Given him in Housing and Lands By Deed Baring Date" 3 April, 1740, "I Esteam his full proportion of my Estate"

To "Daughter Martha ye Wife of Robert Waterman" £65, "old Tenour or in movables . . . . within Twelve months after my Decease"

To "Daughter Susannah Cushman" £115, "in Good Bills of Creditt Old Tenour or the Value thereof in movables . . . . within Twelve monthes after my Deseas"

To "Daughter Elizabeth Cushmon" £115, "in Good Bills of Credditt Old Tenour or in movables . . . . within Twelve monthes after my Decease"

"I haveing already Given my Loving Daughter Anne the wife of Robart Avery the Value of" £115, "and Therefore Shall Give her no more untill my other Daughters have Receved Equell To Her as I Have Before Bequeathed unto them"

To "my Four Loving Daughters . viz. Martha the wife of Robert Waterman Susanah Anne the wife of Robert Avery . and Elisabath all the Resedue of my Estate Both Real and personel . . . . To be equaly Divided among them which have not Disposed of By Deed nor in this present will and Further my Will is if any of my Sons Shall Decease Before they Arive unto ye age of Twenty one years that in Such Case my Surviveing Son or sons Shall Injoy ye Estate of the Deceased and my Daughters To Have none of ye Issues nor proffetts Thereof"

"if any of my Daughters Shall Decease Before they Arive unto the above said age of Twenty one years that then my Surviveing Daughters Shall Injoy ye Estate of my Deceased Daughter and my Sons to have none of ye Issue or profetts thereof"

"my Loving Wife Susannah Cushman To be ye Sole Executrex of this my Last will"

The will was witnessed by Lazarus Samson, Nathaniel Shurtleff and Joseph Lucas.

Digitized by Google

[p. 278] On 18 May, 1750, Lazarus Samson and Nathaniel Shurtleff made oath "that they with Joseph Lucas Since Deceased" witnessed "the Will of Josiah Cushman Late of Plimton", and administration was granted "unto His Widdow Susanah Cushman Executrix".

[12:16] On 18 May, 1750, "Dea Josiah Perkins Zebedee Chandler Ebenezer Sole all of Plimton . . . . Yeoman" were appointed to appraise the estate.

The inventory "of all the Estate that Leu^t Josiah Cushman Descest Late of Plimton Dyed Seised of" was taken and sworn to, at Plympton, 22 May, 1750, by the three appraisers. The total amount was £207, 10s., 6d. The only real estate was: "Part of Two Lots of Land at South medowes" £6, 13s., 4d.; "one Silver Tankerd & one Silver Spoone" were valued at £11; "three Negrows" were valued at £76, 13s., 4d.

Susanna Cushman, executrix, made oath to the inventory, 12 July, 1750.

[12:17] On 12 July, 1750, Susanna Cushman, executrix, presented and swore to an account, which was allowed. She had "Pd My foure Sons as ordered In ye aboves^d Will" £5, 6s., 8d., and "Pd my foure Daughters as P^r their Receipts" £134, 2s., 4d.

SAMUEL⁴ WARREN'S ESTATE

By the Editor

SAMUEL⁴ WARREN (*Richard³, Nathaniel², Richard¹*), of Middleborough, Mass., was born in Plymouth, 7 March, 1682/3, and married, 20 January, 1703/4, Eleanor⁴ Billington (*Isaac³, Francis², John¹*), of Middleborough. They had eleven children: Priscilla, Jabez, Samuel, Cornelius, James, Nathan, Joseph, Joanna, Benjamin, Sarah, Josiah. These children were all recorded in the Middleborough records, printed in our second, third, fourth and sixth volumes.

Two of the children, Jabez and Joseph, died young. The widow and the other nine children were mentioned in the settlement of Samuel⁴ Warren's estate. The record of the settlement states that Samuel⁴ Warren "dyed Intestate Leaving Eight Children", but it names nine children. One of these children, Cornelius⁵ Warren, died before the settlement, which was dated 4 August, 1752, and he may have died before his father. As

Digitized by Google

Cornelius[5] Warren left children, they received their father's share in the settlement of Samuel[4] Warren's estate.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of the estate of Samuel[4] Warren.

These abstracts have been prepared at the expense of Mrs. Charles W. Pursell, of Boise, Ida., a descendant of Samuel[4] Warren, through his son Benjamin, and a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

Mrs. Pursell also contributed the amount necessary to cover the cost of printing the article on "Richard[3] Warren's Wife and Children", in our last issue.

The proper reference, to the record, or the original document in the files, is noted with each of the following abstracts.

[SAMUEL[4] WARREN'S ESTATE]

[11 : 491] On 4 February, 1750, "Samuel Worren of Midleborough yeoman" was appointed administrator of the estate of "your Father Samuel Worren late of middlebrough aforesaid yeoman decesed"

[From unrecorded bond] On 4 February, 1750, Samuel Warren of Middleborough, as administrator, with Nathaniel Bumpas and Thomas Tupper, both yeomen, of Middleborough, as sureties, gave a bond of £400. The witnesses were Jedediah Bourn and Edward Winslow.

[12 : 116] On 21 February, 1750, Thomas Tupper, William Thomas and Nathaniel Bumpas took the inventory.

"Imprimas his personal Estate we finding no real Estate" £73, 15s., 9d.

"Item then we prised ye Estate which he ye s^d^ warren had given to Each of his Chilldren in his Life Time viz"

"To his Son Samuel in Lands and personal Estate" £46, 5s., 4d.

"To his Son Cornelius Warren in Lands & personal Estate" £17, 12s.

"To his Son James Warren in personal Estate" £20.

"To his Son Nathan Warren in personal Estate" £4.

"To his Son Josiah Warren in Lands & personal Estate" £23, 6s., 8d.

"To his Benjamin Warren in Lands & personal Estate" £189, 14s., 8d.

Digitized by Google

"To his Daughter priscilla Warren in personal Estate" £6, 2s., 8d.

"To his Daughter Joanna Barlow in Lands & personal Estate" £10, 12s.

"To his Daughter Sarah Reed in personal Estate" £6, 17s., 8d.

Samuel Warren, the administrator, and the three appraisers made oath to the inventory, 1 April, 1751.

[12: 495] On 22 June, 1752, Samuel Warren of Middleborough, the administrator, presented and swore to an account, which was allowed by the probate court. Payments had been made to: Josiah Warren, William Thomas, Benjamin Warren, Jabez Cushman, Micha Pratt, Samuel Edson, Nathaniel Bumpass, Thomas Tupper, Edmund Weston, Elkanah Leonard, Jr., and William Reed. The payments amounted to £11, 11s., 7d.

[12: 520] "Whereas Samuel Warren late of Middleborough [illegible] dyed Intestate Leaving Eight Children Viz, Samuel Cornelius James Nathan Josiah Benjamin Priscilla Joanna & Sarah & left only £[illegible] . 4 . 2 personal Estate Clear of Charges of Administration & Whereas the Said Deceas'd in his life time by way of Settlement advanced to his said Children [p. 521] Considrable in Lands to Some & personal Estate to Other of them & the aforesaid £[illegible] . 4 . 2 Remains to be Divided According to Law so that Each of Said Children who have not had their full Shares Advanced by there Said Father in his Life Time may have the Said £[illegible] . 4 . 2 Divided among them & made Equal haveing Respect to what has been advanced as Aforesaid Wherefore it is hereby Ordered that Said James Warren Shal have" £1, 1s., 3d.; "and that the Representatives of Cornelius Shall have" £3, 9s., 3d.; "& that Nathan Shall have" £[illegible], 1s., 3d.; "& To Priscilla" £14, [illegible] "& that Joanna Shall have" £10, 9s., 3d.; "and that Sarah Shall have" £[illegible]; "and to Samuel the Eldest son Nothing he haveing rec[d] by way of Settlement in his Fathers life time" [illegible] "in Real Estate being more then his part thereof"; "& to Josiah Nothing he haveing rec[d] by way of Settlement in his Fathers life time £[illegible] . 6 . 8 in Real Estate it being more then his part thereof"; "& to Benj[a] Nothing he haveing rec[d] by way of Settlement in his Fathers life time £189 . 14 . 8 in Real Estate it being more then his part thereof"

"[illegible] the one third of the Several Sums assigned To the Respective Children aforesd is hereby order[d] to be pay[d] to the [illegible] Deceast as her third part of s[d] Deceasts personal Estate."

This order of distribution was dated 3 August, 1752.

Digitized by Google

PLYMOUTH COLONY VITAL RECORDS

(*Continued from page 62*)

Beirthes Marriages and burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth in the yeer 1678

Nehemiah Buckland son of Joseph Buckland born the 31 of March 1678

Obadiah Carpenter son of Willam Carpenter borne the 12th of March 1678

Noah Pecke the son of Samell pecke borne the 21 of August 1678

Jonathan Ormsbey son of John Ormsbey borne the 26th of August 1678

Noah Mason son of Noah Mason was borne the 17th of December 1678

Nathaniel: Kinksley* the son of Eldad Kingsley was borne the 5th of February 1678

James Reddaway son of John Reddaway was borne the 10th of January 1678

John Titus son of John Titus Junir: was borne the 12th of March 1678

Abigaill Sabin Daughter the Daughter of Joseph Sabin was borne the 16th August 1678

Jonathan Chaffey son of Nathaniell Chaffey was Borne the 7th of Aprill 1678

Hannah Read Daughter of Daniell Read was Borne the 30th of June 1678

[p. 75] Thomas Read son of Thomas Read was borne the 25th of March 1678

Mary Savage the Daughter of John Savage was borne the 5th of June 1678

Mary Wilmoth Daughter of Thomas Wilmoth Junir was borne the 29 of Decemb 1678

Judith Smith the Daughter of Daniell Smith was borne the 7th of February 1678

Elizabeth Fuller the Daughter of Jonathan Fuller was borne the 12 of May 1678

Nathaniel Ide the son of Nicholas Ide Junir was borne the 14th of November 1678

Nathaniel: Ide son of Nicholas Ide Junir: was borne the 14th of November 1678†

* Incorrectly printed "Kingsley" in the eighth volume of "Records of the Colony of New Plymouth", published in 1857. See also "The Mayflower Descendant", Vol. XV, p. 25.

† A duplicate record.

Digitized by Google

Hannah Ormsbey Daughter of Tho: Ormsbey was borne the 23 of Septem 1678

Ephraim Whittacar the Daughter* of Richard Whittacar was borne the 27 of January 1678

Zacherian Read the son of Moses Read was Borne the 25th of October 1678

Marriages

Enacke Hunt Married to Mary Paine the 20th of October 1678

Samell Perry married to Mary Miller the 12th of December 1678

John French Married to Mary Palmer the 27th of November 1678

Tho: Wilmoth sem^r Married to Rachell Read the 27th of June 1678

Thomas Man married to Mary Wheaton the 9th of Aprill 1678

Burials

The Reverend m^r Noah Newman was buried the 18th of Aprill 1678

Jonah Sutton buried the 2d of June 1678

John Kingsley buried the sixt of January 1678

Mary Kingsley buried the [illegible] of January 1678

John Savage buried the [illegible] of August 1678

Zacherian Read son of Moses Read buried in January 1678

Transcribed out of the Records of Renoboth

[illegible] William Carpenter [illegible] Clarke

[illegible] New Plymouth Register

[illegible] Cotton the son of Mr John Cotton was Borne the eight of [illegible]

[illegible] Warren the son of Richard Warren was Borne the 13th of [illegible]

Hugh Cole was Married January the [illegible]

[illegible] of the Children of Hugh Cole [illegible] Swansey whoe was [illegible] in this [illegible] New Plymouth

[illegible] the son of Hugh Cole was borne [illegible] Novem- [illegible]

Hugh Cole the son of Hugh Cole was borne the [illegible] of March 1658

[illegible] the son of Hugh Cole [illegible] was borne the [illegible] of May 1660

[illegible] the Daughter of Hugh Cole was borne the 14th of Aprill [illegible]

[illegible] the Daughter of Hugh Cole was Borne on october the 14th‡ [illegible]

[illegible] the Daughter of Hugh Cole Borne on the 17th of January [illegible]

[illegible] the son of Hugh Cole was borne the 15th of May 1668:

[illegible] Daughter of Thomas Faunce was borne the seaventh [illegible] November 1675

*[illegible]

Compare the record of this family on original page 80.

‡[illegible] was first written, but it was changed to "14th" in a different ink.

Digitized by Google

John the son of Thomas Faunce was borne the 16th Day of September 1678
Martha the Daughter of Thomas Faunce was borne the 17th Day of December 1680
[page 77 is blank]
[p. 78] 1680
Marrages beirthes and burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth as followeth
Marriages
Samull Palmer married to Elizabeth Kingsley 12th of January
Gorge Robinson Married to Elizabeth Gaille 1[*] of November
Jonathan Willmouth Married to Ester pecke the 29th of December
Joseph Browne Married to [*Ester Fitch*†] Hannah Fitch the 10th of November
Joseph Rockett Married to Mary Wilmouth the 5 of January
Beirthes 1680‡
Zacheriah Carpenter son of Samuell Carpenter born The first of July
Margarett Sabin Daughter of William Sabin; was born the 10th of Aprill;
Jaell Pecke the Daughter of Samuell Pecke was born the 14th of June
Sarah Fuller the Daughter of [*Samuell*§] Jonathan Fuller was born the 23th of Aprill
John Mason son of Noah Mason was born the 28th of November
Nathaniel: Shepherdson son of Daniell Shepherdson was born the 28 of October;
Nathaniell Read son of Thomas Read born the 30th of March
Nathaniel Pecke the son of John Pecke born the sixt of July;
Rebeckah Smith the Daughter of mr Daniell Smith born the 20th of Aprill
Jacob Ormsbey the son of Thomas Ormsbey was born the 13th of September
Presillah Carpenter the Daughter of John Carpenter was born the 20th of January
Dorithy Wilmouth the Daghter of John Wilmouth borne the 26th of August
Samuel Titus son of John Titus Junir born the 29 of July
David Chaffey the son of Nathaniell Chaffey was born the 22cond of August
Daniell Read the son of Daniel Read was born the 20th of January
Samuel Blandinge the son of William Blanding was borne the 11th of Aprill

* The second figure is doubtful. It may be "7" altered to "2", or the reverse.

† "Ester Fitch" was first entered, but was at once crossed out, and the entry completed as here printed.

‡ "Beirthes 1680" is also repeated, three times, on the left hand margin of the original page.

§ "Samuell" was crossed out, and "Jonathan" interlined, above, in the same hand and ink.

Digitized by Google

Mehittable Perry Daughter of Samuell Perry was born the 30th of Aprill

Mary Man Daughter of Thomas Man was born the 11th of January

Mary Miller the Daughter of Robert Miller was borne the 14th of June

Martha Ormsbey the Daughter of John Ormsbey was born the 7th of May

Presilla Shaue Daughter of John Shaue was borne the 22 of June

Lydia Buckland the Daughter of Joseph Buckland was borne the 5th of September

Sarah Penfeild the Daughter of Thomas Penfeild was born the 20th of February

[p. 79.] Burialls at Rehoboth

1680

Jaell Pecke the Daughter of Samuell Pecke buried July the 6th

Elizabeth Cooper the wife [*Decon Deacon Cop**] Deacon Cooper was buried the first of February

Elizabeth Miller the wife of John Miller seni^r was buried the 18th of Aprill;

[p. 80] Lett none Marvell att the promiscuous and Disorderly setting Downe of the Names of such as are or May be married or Doe or may [*Dye*†] be born or may Dye; for they are sett as they were brought to mee as Disorderly as they are sett Downe if the Courts order had bin minded Respecting this Matter they had bin otherwise placed then they are;

Plymouth Register

John Rickard the son of John Rickard Juni^r was born on the 26 day of February 1679

Hugh Cole seni^r was Married in January the 8th 1654‡

James Cole was born in the yeer 1655 November the third

Hugh Cole Juni^r: was born in the yeer 1658 the 8th of March

John Cole was borne in the yeer 1660 the 15 of May

Martha Cole was borne in the yeer 1662 The 16 of Aprill

Annah Cole was borne in the yeer 1664 The 14 of october

Ruth Cole was borne in the yeer 1666 The 8th of January

Patience Faunce the Daughter of Thomas Faunce was borne the 7th of November 1673

John Faunce the son of Thomas Faunce was borne the 16th of September 1678

Martha the Daughter of Thomas Faunce was borne the 17th of December 1680

* The words in italics were first written, but were crossed out, in the same ink, and the entry then completed as here printed.

† "Dye" is crossed out, in the original.

‡ Compare the record of this family on original page 76.

Digitized by Google

Hannah the Daughter of Gorge Morton was borne the 27th of November 1668
Manasses the son of Gorge Morton was borne the third of February 1668*
Ephraim Morton son of Gorge Morton was borne the 12th of Aprill 1670
Joannah the Daughter of Gorge Morton was Borne the 27th of June 1673
Ruth Morton the Daughter of Gorge Morton was borne the 20th of December 1676
Gorge Morton son of Gorge Morton was borne the 8th of July 1678
Timothy Morton the son of Gorge Morton was born the 12th of March 16$\frac{8}{9}$$\frac{1}{2}$
James Cobb the son of John Cobb was born the 20th of July 1682 1682
Mary the Daughter of John Rickard son of Gyles Rickard was borne the 27th of october 1677
Lydia the Daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard was born the 12 of December 1679
John the son of John Rickard; the son of Gyls Rickard was born the 29 of December 1681
John the son of Francis Curtice was Born the 26 of July 1673
Benjamine the son of Francis Curtice was born the 11th of August 1675
Francis the son of Francis Curtice was borne about the Middle of Aprill 1679
[p. 81] [*William hoskins the son of Willam hoskins was borne the 30th of June 1681*†]
Elizabeth the Daughter of Francis Curtice was borne the fiftenth Day of June 1681
Elisha Curtice son of Francis Curtice was borne in March 1683
James the son of Richard Warren was born in January 1682
Samuell Warren the son of Richard Warren was borne the seaventh of March 16$\frac{8}{9}$$\frac{3}{3}$
Samuell Gaurdiner was Married to Susannah Shelley the 20th of December 1682
Samuell Gardiner the son of Samuell Gardiner was born the 27 of September 1683
Mercye the Daughter of John Rickard the son of John Rickard Deceased was borne the 12th of February 1682
John Rickard the son of John Rickard Deceased, was born the 12th of February 1684

Zechariah Eedey ye son of Zachariah Eedy Born Aprill ye 10th 1664
John the son of Zachariah Eedey was Borne the 10th of october 1666:

* This date would be 13 February, 1669, in New Style dating.

† This entry was crossed out, in the original. See the record on original page 87.

Digitized by Google

Samuel Eedy the sone of Zachariah Eedey Senr late of plimouth was Borne the 3^d Day of June Anno 1673
Ebenezer the son of Said Zachariah was Borne the 8th of Feb^ry 1675:
Caleb the son of s^d Zachariah was Borne the 21 of Septemb^r 1678:
Joshua the son of S^d Zachariah was Borne the 21th of February 1680:
Obadiah: the Son of S^d Zachariah was Borne the 2^d Day of Septemb^r 1683:

Alice the Daughter of Zachariah Eedey Junr was Borne ye 28th of Novemb^r 1684
Elinor the Daughter of sd Zachariah Eedy Junr was Borne ye 16th Day of May Anno 1686:
[page 82 is blank]

(*To be continued*)

PROCEEDINGS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS

Gifts for the Library and Cabinet

From Mrs. Henry I. Tinkham: The Family Bible of her grandfather, John Presbrey.

From Miss Edith Kendall: "Heads of Families First Census of the United States: 1790, State of Connecticut".

From Mrs. Alexander W. Murray: "The Journal of Heredity" for November, 1918.

From Mrs. Willis M. Townsend: Two [illegible] of the History of Jaffrey, N. H.

From Rev. Louis C. Cornish, the [illegible] "The Settlement of Hingham, Massachusetts", and "A Pilgrimage to Old Hingham, Norfolk, England", two copies of each

From Miss Mary Alden Thayer: Five numbers of the Magazine of American History.

From Mr. James Y. Noyes: "Some Recent Investigations concerning the Ancestry of Capt. Myles Standish".

From Miss Susanna Willard: "Augustus Willard 1776–1799. His Diary of Three Months in Spain".

From Mr. William C. Hawes: The Family Bible of Joseph Cobb, born in 1763.

From Prof. Henry B. Ward: "Life of James H. Coffin, LL.D."

From Mrs. Herbert E. Marston: "The Graves of Myles Standish and other Pilgrims."

Digitized by Google

Miss Edith Adella Rowley died at Utica, N. Y., 13 April, 1919. She was elected a member, 27 March, 1897, as a descendant of Edward Fuller, her membership number being 151.

Mrs. Henry Mulliken Phipps died at Brookline, Mass., 21 April, 1919. She was elected a member, 26 March, 1919, as a descendant of John Howland, her membership number being 1618.

Charles Church Drew died in Boston, Mass., 5 May, 1919. He was elected a member, 30 January, 1913, as a descendant of John Alden, his membership number being 1214.

Mrs. Charles Thacher Hubbard died at Taunton, Mass., 30 May, 1919. She was elected a member, 7 February, 1910, as a descendant of Thomas Rogers, her membership number being 1103.

Daniel Clifford Stone died at Newton Centre, Mass., 9 June, 1919. He was elected a member, 4 September, 1909, as a descendant of Stephen Hopkins, his membership number being 1084.

William Swift, Rear Admiral, U. S. N., died at Newport, R. I., 30 June, 1919. He was elected a member, 26 March, 1919, as a descendant of William Bradford, his membership number being 1630.

Members Elected

14 April, 1919.

No. 1641. Mrs. Herbert Ellsworth Cushman, New Bedford, Mass., ninth from Francis Cooke.

No. 1642. Miss Sarah Cushman,* New Bedford, Mass., ninth from Isaac[1] Allerton, eighth from Mary[2] Allerton.

No. 1643. Miss Eleanor Jarvis Cushman,* New Bedford, Mass., ninth from Isaac[1] Allerton, eighth from Mary[2] Allerton.

No. 1644. Henry Proctor Burt, New Bedford, Mass., eighth from John Alden.

No. 1645. Mrs. Charles William LaPorte, Peoria, Ill., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1646. Miss Myrna Selina Howe, Concord, N. H., tenth from Isaac[1] Allerton, ninth from Mary[2] Allerton.

No. 1647. Miss Mary Louise Boynton, New York, N. Y., eighth from John Alden.

No. 1648. Mrs. George Megrew, Boston, Mass., ninth from George Soule.

No. 1649. Miss Edith Kendall, Brookline, Mass., ninth from Isaac[1] Allerton, eighth from Remember[2] Allerton.

No. 1650. Mrs. Wendell Rice King Mick, Newton Centre, Mass., ninth from William[1] Brewster, eighth from Love[2] Brewster.

* Minor Life Members; children of Mr. Herbert E. Cushman, Mass. No. 1640, and Mrs. Herbert E. Cushman, Mass. No. 1641.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 1672. Timothy Asbury Wright, Jr., Knoxville, Tenn., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1673. Rev. Louis Craig Cornish, Cambridge, Mass., eighth from William Bradford.

No. 1674. Mrs. George Winthrop Brown, Chestnut Hill, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

9 June, 1919.

No. 1675. Mrs. Frank E. Leonard, Grand Rapids, Mich., ninth from John Alden.

No. 1676. Mrs. Oliver Phelps Anderson, Seattle, Wash., tenth from William Brewster.

No. 1677. Mrs. Archibald Campbell Barrow, New York, N. Y., ninth from Myles Standish.

No. 1678. Mark Daniel Batchelder, Peoria, Ill., ninth from Francis Cooke.

No. 1679. Leonard Tufts, Pinehurst, N. C., ninth from William Brewster.

No. 1680. Nelson Osgood Rhoades,* Los Angeles, Cal., ninth from Thomas Rogers.

No. 1681. Miss Beatrice Milliken Burt, New Bedford, Mass., ninth from John Alden.

No. 1682. Mrs. Charles Wesley Brown, Kellogg, Idaho, seventh from Henry Samson.

No. 1683. Mrs. Collins Millard Graves, Bennington, Vt., ninth from Edward[1] Fuller, eighth from Samuel[2] Fuller.

No. 1684. Mrs. Otis Dana Rice, Winthrop, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1685. Miss Marion Laura Day, Bangor, Me., ninth from John Howland.

No. 1686. Frederick Lewis Weis, Providence, R. I., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1687. John Caswell, Jr., Pride's Crossing, Mass., twelfth from James[1] Chilton, eleventh from Mary[2] Chilton.

No. 1688. Mrs. Robert Cowen, Cambridge, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1689. Jesse Sumner Wiley, Brookline, Mass., eighth from John Alden.

No. 1690. Mayhew Robinson Hitch, New Bedford, Mass., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1691. William Chase Hawes, Fairhaven, Mass., seventh from John Howland.

No. 1692. Joseph Henry Batchelder, Peoria, Ill., tenth from Francis Cooke.

* Life Member.

Digitized by Google

No. 1693. Rev. Charles Foster Weeden, Newton Centre, Mass., eighth from Isaac[1] Allerton, seventh from Mary[2] Allerton.

30 June, 1919.

No. 1694. Mrs. Edwin Snelling Roberts, Avard, Okla., ninth from William Brewster.

No. 1695. Miss Eudora Hay, Dover, N. J., ninth from Isaac[1] Allerton, eighth from Mary[2] Allerton.

No. 1696. Robert Lewis Weis, Providence, R. I., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1697. Mrs. William Howland Taylor, New York, N. Y., seventh from John Howland.

No. 1698. Mrs. Herbert Davis Sherman, Bridgeport, Conn., eighth from George Soule.

No. 1699. Mrs. Frederick Heber Perkins, Brookline, Mass., tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1700. Miss Alice Lucretia Littlefield, Boston, Mass., ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1701. Miss Mary Louisa Holmes, Rochester, Mass., eighth from Myles Standish.

No. 1702. Miss Anna Covell Holmes, Rochester, Mass., eighth from Myles Standish.

No. 1703. Miss Mary French Hitch, New Bedford, Mass., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1704. Mrs. Edgar Melville Hatton, Columbus, O., ninth from Edward[1] Fuller, eighth from Samuel[2] Fuller.

No. 1705. Mrs. John Hiram Condict Nevius, Rochester, Mass., eighth from Myles Standish.

No. 1706. Mrs. Norman Lee Almy, New Bedford, Mass., eighth from John Alden.

No. 1707. Miss Ellen Isabel Tryon, Cambridge, Mass., ninth from Stephen[1] Hopkins, eighth from Constance[2] Hopkins.

No. 1708. Miss Elise Bordman Richards, Boston, Mass., ninth from William Brewster.

Supplemental Lines Accepted

May, 1919.

No. 1605. Mrs. Dewees N. Crawford, tenth from Richard Warren.

No. 1649. Miss Edith Kendall, eighth from William[1] White, seventh from Resolved[2] White.

June, 1919.

No. 1609. Mrs. Robert L. Webb, tenth from William[1] Brewster, ninth from Love[2] Brewster; ninth from Stephen Hopkins.

No. 1673. Rev. Louis C. Cornish, eighth from John Alden; ninth from William[1] Brewster, from John Alden; ninth from

Digitized by Google

eighth from Love[3] Brewster; ninth from Thomas Rogers; seventh from George Soule; ninth from Richard Warren.

No. 1681. Miss Beatrice M. Burt, tenth from Francis Cooke; tenth from Stephen Hopkins; ninth from John Howland; tenth from Richard Warren.

Attest: GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN,
Secretary.

CAPT. NATHANIEL GILBERT'S WILL

BY THE EDITOR

NATHANIEL GILBERT of Taunton, Mass., married, 16 June, 1709, Hannah[4] Bradford (*Samuel*[3], *William*[2-1]), of Duxbury. When he made his will, 2 June, 1757, he called himself Gentleman, and when the will was probated, 11 September, 1765, he was called Captain.

We here present an exhaustive abstract of the will and of all records relating to the settlement of the estate, found in the Bristol County Registry of Probate, at Taunton, Mass. The will is the only original document remaining in the files.

This will is printed at the expense of Mrs. Irving A. Dean, of Grand Rapids, Mich., a descendant of Capt. Nathaniel and Hannah (Bradford) Gilbert, through their eldest son, Thomas Gilbert[5], and a life member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

[CAPT. NATHANIEL GILBERT'S WILL]

[From original will] "Nathaniel Gilbert of Berkley . . . . Gent[n]" made his will, 2 June, 1757. Bequests were as follows:

"all my Just Debts and funaral Charges be be paid by . . . . my son Samuel out of what I Give him in This will"

To "wife Hannah the Improvement of one Third part of all my Rael Estate . . . . During her Life" also "y[e] Improvement of one Cow During her said Life" also "y[e] sole Improvement of all my house hold Goods during s[d] natural Life and all in Leiue of Dower"

To "my Eldest son Thomas Gilbert . . . . all my Purchass Rights in y[e] old Town ship of Taunton viz half a Right which was my Hon[d] fathers m[r] Thomas Gilbert And half a purchass Right

Digitized by Google

[illegible] Thomas Dueforth; and one Quarter of a Right I [illegible] and one whole wright in Taunton old [illegible] of Palemer Doughty with all Lands [illegible] Commonage in s^d proprepeoprety* to [illegible] Confirm & Ratifie all Lands & Titles to [illegible] Thomas by Deeds here to fore Con- [illegible] Three acrees and half of Land in sd [illegible] measure and is ye promises he Con- [illegible] Calid ye Ridge of Trees on y^e [illegible] Leading from Israel Tisdales to [illegible]

[illegible] Gilbert son of my son Nathaniel [illegible] The whole of my [illegible] Taunton [illegible] Bridg [illegible] Leading to [illegible] Lands where [illegible] Grand son all [illegible] acrees [illegible] Quarter of [illegible] and ad- [illegible] Lay [illegible] Side of [illegible] which [illegible] use [illegible] also [illegible] Nath- [illegible] Town- [illegible] acrees: [illegible] from [illegible] Line [illegible] father [illegible] Certain [illegible] acrees and [illegible] Samuel [illegible] and is all [illegible] Nathaniel to [illegible] George [illegible] George [illegible] be made [illegible] and Remain

Digitized by Google

To "My Grand son George son of my sd son Nathaniel the six pounds as ordered to be paid by his Brother Nathanl: But if said nathaniel Do not make payment of sd Six pounds to sd George when he arives at Twenty one years of age Then sd George to Enter and hold sd Seven acres his heirs and assigns for Ever; and what is above Given to sd Nathaniel and George with what I Gave there father by Deeds and other wise in his Life Time is ye whole of what I Intend to Give the Children & Representatives of sd son Nathaniel Decased"

To "my son Samuel Gilbert of sd Berkeley all and Singular my mantion House Lands and premises Laying in said Berkeley Including the Lands I Purchassd of Thomas Gilbert Esqr here to fore Malicaa Halloways; and all ye Lands and all ye Lands I Purchasd of sd Samuel by Deed heretofore Belonging to Bezalell Thrasher Including ye Land I Purchassed of Nathaniel Townsend Called Twenty Two acres in the whole about one hundred and forty acres more or Less with all ye appurtances on sd Lands Belonging as also Eight acres of Land here to fore Granted me on ye Late Eight Acree Division Laying near to My sd Home Stead on ye origanal Rights of Gilbert & wiat and all Lays in Berkely afforesd . . . . I also Ratifie and Confirm to sd son his heirs and assigns all ye Land I heretofore Gave him by Deed in ye Town of Norton . . . . I also Give sd Samuel the Desk he has in posesion" also "all my Live Stock of Cattle Sheep and Swine with all my Live Stock Including my husbrandrey Tools (only Reserving ye Cow I have in this will Given my wife: provided said Samuel perform what I Shall order him in This will here after named"

To "the Children of my Late Daugher Hannah ye wife of Ebenezer Smith Deceased over and above what I Gave to sd Childrens father and mother in there Life time of my Estate Lael* and personal which was Considerable I now Give Lemuel Smith John Smith & Ebenezer Smith Twelve pence Each to be paid Them by my son Samuel Gilbert after my Decease—and to mary Smith Daughter of sd my sd Daugher hannah Deceased . . . . four Spanished milled Dollors to be paid her with in Twelve mounth after my Decease by my son Samuel"

To "Sible wife of Doget† one other of my sd Grand Daughters I Give her Twelve pence to be paid her by my son Samuel . She haveing here to fore Received all most her portion of me"

* Plainly an error for "Real".

† The given name was omitted.

Digitized by Google

[illegible] Hannah Daugher of My said
[illegible] Spanished milled Dollors to be paid her
[illegible] Decease by my son Samuel"
[illegible] Daughers and Daugher of my
[illegible] four Spanished milled Dollors
[illegible] years after my Decease by my sd son

[illegible] . . . . all and singu-
[illegible] Great Cedar Swamp so
[illegible] of Taunton Called
[illegible] Decends and belongs
[illegible] This is over and above
[illegible] Furthermore I Give her"
[illegible] ter by my said son
[illegible] ter my Decease"
[illegible] Ebenezer Hathway Junr,
[illegible] received of me" £26, 13s.,
[illegible] said son Samuel with

[illegible] that I have above Given
[illegible] of and not in her
[illegible] between my Two

[illegible] assigns all and Singular
[illegible] in ye old Township
[illegible] in This will (on ye
[illegible] Given to my Daughr
[illegible] Estate Rael & personal
[illegible] and of which I shall
[illegible] and he to pay my
[illegible] Grave Stones for my

[illegible] to be Executors"
[illegible] Samuel Gilbert" were
[illegible] Cobb and James

[illegible] James Williams made
[illegible] Judge of Probate,
[illegible] recorded, [illegible] 132.]
[illegible] on 11 September,
[illegible] Thomas Gilbert and
[illegible] will.

Digitized by Google

THE WILLS OF JOHN TAYLOR OF BOSTON AND REV. JOHN TAYLOR OF MILTON

By the Editor

John Taylor and Ann Winslow[4] (*Edward*[3], *Mary*[2] *Chilton, James*[1]), both of Boston, were married 5 November, 1702, and their son John was born there, Thursday, 30 August, 1704.* Four other children, Elizabeth, William, Rebecca and Ann, were born at Jamaica, W. I., but were recorded at Marshfield, Mass.,† after their mother's second marriage, to Kenelm Winslow, of Marshfield. The birth of the son John Taylor[5] was recorded at Boston and also at Marshfield.

John Taylor, cooper, made his will at Boston, 9 April, 1703. He died at Jamaica, West Indies, and the will was probated, at Boston, 4 April, 1720, on the petition of his widow, dated at Jamaica, 29 January, 1719/20.

His oldest son, Rev. John Taylor[5] (*Ann Winslow*[4], *Edward*[3], *Mary*[2] *Chilton, James*[1]), of Milton, Mass., made his will, 11 October, 1748, and it was probated 23 February, 1749,‡ at Boston. He had married, first, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, of Portsmouth, N. H., who was not a descendant of Thomas Rogers, the Mayflower Passenger.

Rev. John Taylor[5] married, second, Dorothy Rogers, the widow of his first wife's brother. After Rev. John Taylor's death, Dorothy married Peter Gilman, of Exeter, N. H.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of the wills of the two John Taylors (father and son) and of all other records, and original documents on file, relating to the settlement of their estates, found in the Suffolk County Registry of Probate, in Boston, Mass.

These abstracts have been prepared at the expense of a descendant of Rev. John Taylor[5], Mr. Willard A. Nichols, of Redlands, Cal., who is a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

The proper reference, to the record, or the original document on file, is noted with each of the following abstracts.

* See Mayflower Descendant, 1:89, for reproduction of the Taylor Bible.

† Mayflower Descendant, 7:121.

‡ 6 March, 1750, in new style dating.

Digitized by Google

[JOHN TAYLOR'S WILL]

[From original will] On 9 April, 1703, "John Taylor of Boston . . . . Cooper" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

"my House & Land thereunto belonging scituate in Boston aforesd near the old Church, and all other Real & Personal Estate Goods Chattels Wares Merchandizes Debts Effects and things whatsoever which at the time of my decease I shall be possessed of or invested with or which shall then of right belong or appertain unto me by any manner of ways or means whatsoever I do give . . . . unto my loving . . . . Wife Ann Taylor for and during the Term of her Natural Life . and after her decease to her heires by me lawfully begotten & assignes for ever."

"my sd loving Wife Ann Taylor to be full and sole Executrix".

The will was signed "Jno. Taylor"

The witnesses were Nicholas Buttolph, Eleazer Phillips, Jr., and Edward Weaver.

"At the desire of Ann Taylor Executrix in this will named by a letter bearing date at Jamaica" 29 January, 1719/20, "Edward Winslow Esqr presented the same for Probate", and the will was probated at Boston, 4 April, 1720, on the oaths of Nicholas Buttolph and Eleazer Phillips, Jr., who stated that they signed as witnesses, with "Edward Weaver Since Deceased". [The will was also recorded, 21:687.]

[From original letter] "Jamaica Janry 29th 1719/20 Sr I beleeve you have heard of yor Brother Taylors Death, am desired by yor Sister to begg you will Send her Hussbands Will, also Letters of Guardian Ship for Mr Clark & Allen for Betty Masson, you most be very Authentick otherwise thy will take all Advantages Prew Masson Is bound prentice to A Slays Maker In Bristoll I hear She Is well yor Sister Remmembers her Duty to her Mother & Love to you & her Children and all friends & am Sr yor Humble Servt unknowd William Dow" The letter is endorsed "To Capt Edward Winslow att Boston In New England by the way of Road Island". [The letter is also recorded, 11:219, New Series.]

[REV. JOHN TAYLOR'S WILL]

[From original will] On 11 October, 1748, "John Taylor of . . . . Milton . . . . Clerk" made his will. Bequests were as follows:

To "Wife Dorothy the Improvement of my House & all my Land during Her Life. I also give Her for Her own proper Use & as Her absolute Property, so much of my Personal Estate as

Digitized by Google

She shall think to be an Equivalent for all the Money & Moveables which I have receiv'd of Her. And if my Personal Estate should be insufficient for this Purpose, I give to my Dear Wife free Liberty to take any Part of my Personal Estate which She shall chuse, & also full Liberty to sell my Real Estate or any Part of It, & so to do Her self Justice."

"After my Wife has taken out of my Estate so much as She according to Her best Judgment shall think to be her just due, My will is that whatsoever remains of my Estate whether real or personal be equally divided between my five Children, vizt John, Ann, Nathaniel, William & Dorothy Taylor".

"Wife Dorothy Taylor" was appointed sole executrix.

The witnesses were Joseph Hunt, Jonathan Vose and Brinsmead Hunt.

The will of "the Revd Mr John Taylor" was presented for probate, at Boston, 23 February, 1749, "by the Executrix therein named", and was sworn to by the three witnesses.

The will was endorsed "The Revd Mr John Taylor's Will Provd Feby 23^d 1749". [Also recorded, 43:365.]

[43:364] On 23 February, 1749, the will was proved and administration granted to "his Widow Dorothy Taylor sole Executrix".

[From original inventory] On 21 May, 1750, at Milton, an "Inventory of the Estate of the Rev^nd John Taylor late deceased" was taken by Samuel Miller, Joseph Gooch and Samuel Tucker. The real estate was "his Mansion house twenty one acres and a quarter of land with the other buildings theron in Milton" £516, 13s., 4d. A "negro man named King & ditto boy named Quomino" were valued at £60. "Books & a silver watch" were valued at £42, 13s., 4d. The total amount of the inventory was £928, 19s., 5d. The executrix and the appraisers made oath to the inventory, 8 June, 1750. [The inventory was also recorded, 44:83.]

[From original account] "The Accompt of Dorothy Gilman sole Executrix of the Testament of her former Husband the Revd Mr John Taylor late of Milton Clerk Deceas'd".

She charged herself with the personal property, per inventory, £412, 6s., 1d., and had received: "of the Town Treasurer in full of What was due to s^d Deceas'd on acco^t of Salary" £26, 5s., 4d., and £45, 12s., "in part of funerall Charges Allow'd by ye Town"; and "ye Real Estate sold for" £516, 13s., 4d. The total receipts were £1000, 16s., 9d.

Payments had been made to: "William Taylor in full of funerall Charg" £50, 5s., 11½d.; Henry Crane; Stephen Daven-

Digitized by Google

port; Joseph Hunt; David Horton; Josiah How; Isaac How; Jonathan Vose; Edward Vose; Joseph Horton; John Sherman; Benjamin Horton; William Cunningham; Samuel Davenport; Ebenezer Billings; George Savage; John McKendry; "Mr Horton"; "Mr Soper"; Elizabeth Sumner; Nathaniel Rogers; George Badcock; Nathaniel Vial; Thomas Pirce; Timothy Newell; John Winslow; Hannah Davis; Benjamin Wadsworth; Joseph Clap; Joshua Winslow, Esq.; Nathaniel Blake; Jeremiah Smith; Joseph Jackson; Ebenezer Horton; "Foster"; Joseph Bent; Edward Winslow, Esq.; Samuel How; Thomas Fleet, printer; "Mr China & Freeman"; Nathaniel Vose; Isaac Winslow. The total of the payments was £213, 13s., 9¾d.

"She Likewise prays an Allowance for" £787, 2s., 11¼d., "which she Claims out of Said Estate pursuant to the Will & Estimates herself intiteled thereto in order to do herself Justice According to the Tenor of Said Will".

The account was signed "Dorothy Gilman". It was allowed, at Boston, 12 November, 1751.

"Be it Remembred That on the Date above & after the allowance of the within written accot the said Executrix appeared before the Honoble Edward Hutchinson Esqr Judge of this Court and Remitted the Sum of" £329, 7s., 9d., "of her above Demand in Favour of her said Testator's Children namely Nathanael William Anne and Dorothy—and Subjects her self to Distribute the same between them according to the Tenour of the said Testator's Will

Dorothy Gilman"

"Signed in presence of Me

Edwd Hutchinson Judge Probt"

[The account was also recorded, 45:501.]

FORM FOR A BEQUEST

I give and bequeath to the Society of Mayflower Descendants, a corporation organized under the laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, the sum of.....dollars.

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER PASSENGERS

THERE were only one hundred and four (104) Mayflower Passengers. Every one of them is included in the two lists following.

There were no other passengers.

[THE 49 PASSENGERS FROM WHOM DESCENT CAN BE PROVED]

John[1] Alden
Isaac[1] Allerton
wife Mary
daughter Mary[2]
daughter Remember[2]
John[1] Billington
wife Eleanor
son Francis[2]
William[1] Bradford
William[1] Brewster
wife Mary
son Love[2]
Peter[1] Brown
James[1] Chilton
wife ———
daughter Mary[2]
Francis[1] Cooke
son John[2]
Edward[1] Doty
Francis[1] Eaton
wife Sarah
son Samuel[2]
Edward[1] Fuller
wife ———
son Samuel[2]
Dr. Samuel[1] Fuller
Stephen[1] Hopkins
2d wife, Elizabeth
son Gyles[2]
(by 1st wife)
daughter Constance[2]
(by 1st wife)
John[1] Howland
William[1] Mullins
wife Alice
daughter Priscilla[2]
Degory[1] Priest
Thomas[1] Rogers
son Joseph[2]
Henry[1] Samson
George[1] Soule
Myles[1] Standish
John[1] Tilley
wife ———
daughter Elizabeth[2]
Richard[1] Warren
William[1] White
wife Susanna
son Resolved[2]
son Peregrine[2]
Edward[1] Winslow

[THE 55 PASSENGERS FROM WHOM WE CANNOT PROVE DESCENT]

Bartholomew[2] Allerton
John Allerton
John[2] Billington
Dorothy Bradford
(1st wife of William[1])
Wrestling[2] Brewster
Richard Britteridge
William Butten
Robert Carter
John Carver
Katharine Carver
(wife of John)
Maid servant of the Carvers
Richard Clarke
Humility Cooper
John[1] Crackston
son John[2]
——— Ely
Thomas English
Moses Fletcher
Richard Gardiner
John Goodman
William Holbeck
John Hooke
Damaris[2] Hopkins
Oceanus[2] Hopkins
John Langmore
William Latham
Edward Leister
Edmund Margeson
Christopher Martin
wife ———
Desire Minter
Ellen More
Jasper More
Richard More
[a boy] More
Joseph[2] Mullins
Solomon Prower
John Rigdale
wife Alice
Rose Standish
(1st wife of Myles[1])
Elias Story
Edward Thomson
Edward Tilley
wife Ann
Thomas[1] Tinker
wife ———
son ———
William Trevore
John[1] Turner
son ———
son ———
Roger Wilder
Thomas Williams
Elizabeth Winslow
(1st wife of Edward[1])
Gilbert Winslow

Digitized by Google

ANNA (ALDEN) LORING'S WILL

By the Editor

ANNA[4] ALDEN, daughter of Col. John[3] Alden (*Jonathan*[2], *John*[1]) of Duxbury, Mass., married Benjamin Loring. They settled in Duxbury and had ten children, of whom five died in infancy, and a sixth died unmarried, before his father.

Benjamin Loring died 1 March, 1781, in his 73d year, and his widow Anna died 1 July, 1804, in her 89th year, according to the records on their gravestones in the old cemetery at South Duxbury.

Benjamin Loring died intestate and there is no settlement of his estate in the probate records.

Anna[4] (Alden) Loring made a will 20 July, 1787; and in 1797 a codicil was drawn up and attached to the will, but it was not signed. The will mentions: sons Samuel Loring, Judah Loring and Daniel Loring; a daughter, Lucy Fuller; and a granddaughter, Hannah Loring. The codicil mentions a daughter-in-law, Prudence Loring.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents in the files, relating to the estate of Anna (Alden) Loring, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate.

These abstracts are printed at the expense of Mr. Horace H. Soule, of Brookline, Mass., a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and a descendant of Benjamin and Anna[4] (Alden) Loring, through their son Samuel Loring, who married Prudence Chapman.

The reference, to the record or the original document in the files, is noted with each abstract.

[ANNA (ALDEN) LORING'S WILL]

[From original will] "Anna Loring of Duxborough . . . . widow Relict of Mr* Benj^a Loring late of Duxborough Deceast" made her will, 20 July, 1787. Bequests were as follows:

First, all debts and funeral charges are "to be Paid in Convenient time after my Decease by my foer Children Equally

* "Capt" was first written, but it was crossed out and "Mr" interlined above.

Digitized by Google

betwean them viz Samuel Loring Judah Loring Daniel Loring and Lucy Fuller."

To "Son Samuel Loring all my Seder Swamp . . . . in the township of Duxborough above S^{d} in a Certain Place known by the Name of Sprauges Swamp, and all my waering appariel that I have had Since my Husbands Decease or Shall have that my Son Sam^{ll} Doth Provide for me"

To "Sons Judah Loring and Daniel Loring Eaqually Betwean them all My Right in lands . . . . in a Place Formally Called Contocook Now known by the Name of Bosquine*, which I have Already Given them by a Dead of Gift"

To "Daughter Lucy Fuller My Silver tankerd and my trunk and all my waering appariel Not before Disposed of, Except my Gold buttens"

To "my well beloved Grandafter Hannah Loring my Gold Buttens"

"the holl of the Remainder of my Estate Not Befoer disposed of be Eaqually Divided Betwean my foer Children viz Samuel Loring Judah Loring Daniel Loring and Lucy Fuller."

"Son Samuel Loring to be my Soul Executor".

The witnesses were "Peres Loring", Deborah Loring and Levi Loring.

[From original letter] On 23 August, 1804, the will was probated, on the testimony of Perez Loring and Deborah Loring, and administration granted to Samuel Loring, the executor therein named.

The will and letter of administration were also recorded, 40:89.

[From unrecorded bond] On 23 August, 1804, Samuel Loring, yeoman, of Duxbury, as executor, with "Peres Loring", yeoman, of Duxbury and John Faunce, yeoman, of Kingston, as sureties, gave a bond of $1,000.00. The witnesses were Crocker Sampson and Anne Sampson.

[40:363] "Duxbury June y^{e} 29th 1805 then received of Samuel Loring Executor" $160.66, "with some Household Furniture which is in full of all demands against the Estate of my Mother". Signed by Daniel Loring and witnessed by Judah Loring.

"Duxbury Septem^{r} 10th 1805 Then rec^{d} of Saml Loring Executor . . . . of our Mother Anna Loring late of Duxbury deceased" $160.66, "with the Silver Tankard Trunk &c agreeably to the will of the deceased". Signed by Lucy Fuller and "J^{s} Fuller" and witnessed by Lucy Loring.

* This is probably Boscawen, N. H.

Digitized by Google

"Duxbury October y^e 10th 1805 Then rec^d of Saml Loring Executor" $160.65, "with some Household Furniture which is in full of all demands against the Estate of my Mother". Signed by Judah Loring and witnessed by Lucy Fuller.

[From unrecorded document] Filed with the will is an unsigned codicil, which was formerly attached to the will by wafers. It evidently was made, at Duxbury, in 1797. An exhaustive abstract follows.

"Whareas I Anna Loring of Duxborough . . . . Relict of Mr Benjn Loring . . . . declared my last will . . . . Dated" 20 July, 1787, "I . . . . Do by this present Codicil Confirme . . . . my Said last will . . . . Excepting one Old large Trunk Given to Lucy Fuller my Daughter which I now give to my Daughter in law Prudence Loring allso there is one Paer of Gold Buttens Excepted that was Given to my Grandaughter Hannah Loring, the Said Gold Buttens I now Give to My Son Samuel Loring . . . . in witness whereof I have hearunto Set my hand & Seal at Duxborough this [*] A.D. 1797"

THE ESTATE OF NOAH BROWN[5] OF ATTLEBOROUGH, MASS.

By the Editor

In our October, 1918, issue we printed, at the expense of Mr. Winfield Martin Brown, of Boston, a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, exhaustive abstracts of all records relating to the settlement of the estate of his ancestor William Brown[4] (*James*[3], *Lydia*[2] *Howland*, *John*[1]) of Rehoboth, Mass.

We now present, at the expense of the same gentleman, exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Bristol County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the estate of Mr. W. M. Brown's ancestor in the next generation, Noah Brown[5] (*William*[4], *James*[3], *Lydia*[2] *Howland*, *John*[1]), of Attleborough, Mass.

The date of the widow's petition seems to be an error, but it is correctly copied from the original document.

The proper reference, to the record, or to the original document on file, is noted with each of the following abstracts.

* Space was left for the day and month.

Digitized by Google

[THE ESTATE OF NOAH BROWN[5]]

[From unrecorded petition] On 24 May, 1776, Deborah Brown petitioned that "My Son Noah Brown be Administrator To the Estate of my Late Husband Noah Brown Deceased". The petition was dated at Attleborough.

[147:128] On 6 May, 1776, Noah Brown of Attleborough, yeoman, was appointed administrator on the estate of "Noah Brown Late of Attleborough deceased .... Intestate"

[From unrecorded bond] On 6 May, 1776, Noah Brown, yeoman, as administrator, with Moses Willmarth, gentleman, and John Foster, yeoman, as sureties, all three of Attleborough, gave a bond for £1000. The witnesses were Elkanah Willmarth and George Leonard, Jr.

[From unrecorded warrant] On 6 May, 1776, Moses Willmarth, Elkanah Willmarth and John Foster were appointed to appraise the estate.

[From original inventory] The inventory was taken 25 May, 1776. The real estate was: "The homested Farm Containing 31½ acers and Buildings There on" £114, 19s., 6d.; "Ten acers and Twenty Three Rods of Wood Land in Rehoboth" £30, 8s.; "one acer & halfe & 23 Rods of Wood Land Near John Willmarth" £1, 19s. The total amount of the inventory was £214, 11s., 8d. Noah Brown, the administrator, made oath to the inventory on 28 October, 1776. [The inventory also recorded, 24:274.]

[129:246–251] On 28 April, 1777, "Noah Brown of Attleborough .... yeoman" was appointed guardian of Stephen, Rebecca, Hannah, James, John and Bethiah, children of "Noah Brown Late of s^d^ Attleborough dec", all being under fourteen years of age.

[From unrecorded bonds] On 28 April, 1777, Noah Brown, as guardian, gave six bonds, of £1000 each, with Thomas French and Elisha Willmarth as sureties. George Leonard, Jr., and Experience Leonard witnessed the bonds.

[From unrecorded warrant] On 15 November, 1783, John Daggett, Esq., Moses Willmarth and Zephaniah Bishop were appointed to appraise the real estate, and set off to the widow "one full third part thereof if she is not other waise Indowed before marriage".

[From unrecorded division] On 27 November, 1783, John Daggett, Moses Willmarth and Zephaniah Bishop appraised the real estate and found that "their is about Fourtey acres and a half acre of Land in Said Estat Lying in three Pices which with the Bulding on Said Land we aprise at" £142, 14s., "And we

Digitized by Google

have Set off to Deborah Brown the Said Deceasedes Widow for her Thurds or Dower . . . . about Eight acres of Land in Said Estate in two Pices Namly about Six acres and a half acre of Land in the home Place Bounded as Followeth the first Corner is a Stake and heep of Stons on the North Side of the Road then Runs Easterly by Said Road Eleven Rods to the Southeast Corner of the home Place then Runs North about fourteen Degrees west by the Lands of Amos Daggett Sixtey one Rods to Chustnut Stub for a Corner being the North East Corner of Said home Place then Runs West about Ten Degrees South Twentey four Rods and Thirteen feet to a Corner in the Ston wall then Runs South about fifteen Degres East and is to Run on the Present Ston wall Thirtey Rods to the South End of Said Ston wall then Runs East Eighteen Degrees North Twelve Rods to the South End of a Peice of Ston Wall being the west Side of the Barn yard then Runs Southerly on a Straight Line to the Corner first mintioned the other Peice of Land Sett off to Said Thurds about one acre and a half acre of wood Land Lying on the west Side of the Road between the Dwelling hous of Ephraim French and the Dwelling hous of Dan Willmarth and is the Lot of Land that the Deceased Purchased of Cap[t] Henry Sweet by a Deed of Sale Baring Date" 25 December, 1772, "we Set of to Said widows Thurds the whol of the Dwellin Hous on Said Estate and on that Part Sett off to Said Thurds—we Except and Reserve the hay Barn and Corn Barn Standing on Said Thurds for the other heirs to Said Estate to Take Said Buldings off of Said Thurds . the whol of the Lands and Buldings Set off to Said Thurds we apprise at" £47, 11s., 4d. The division was "filed by Coll dagget", 23 February, 1784.

[From original account] "The Accompt of Noah Brown Administrator of the . Estat of Noah Brown his Father Late of Attleborough Deceased" was sworn to, 3 March, 1784. Cash had been received from Elisha Willmarth and Ephraim French. Payments had been made to: Josiah Carpenter; Consider Brown; William Sabin; Amos Daggett; John Bishop; Moses Willmarth; Joseph Bridgham; Timothy Conant; Zephaniah Bishop; John Macomber; Bezaleel Man; Elkanah Willmarth; Ephraim Bowen; Nathaniel Bishop; Phebe Crossman; Thomas French; David Perry; Dan Willmarth; Amos Brown; Ezra Perry; Henry Sweet; Nathan Willmarth; Abial Lane; Alexander Moor; Jonathan Cobb; Isaac Brown; John Daggett; Elkanah French; Reuben Daggett; Ichabod Perry; Comfort Capron; Jasiel Perry; Nathaniel French; Paul Sanford; Stephen Draper; Daniel Martin;

Digitized by Google

Joshua Fisher; John Willmarth; Jonathan Follet; Daniel Perry; Samuel Artherton; Pentecost Blackinton; Enoch Hunt. [The account was also recorded, 28:23.]

THE ESTATE OF JAMES BARTLETT[5]

By the Editor

James Bartlett[5] (*Robert*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Mary*[2] *Warren, Richard*[1]), of Plymouth, was born there, 7 August, 1701, and died 13 January, 1722/3. The settlement of his estate proves that he left neither wife nor children, and he probably did not marry.

In the final settlement of the estate, his mother, Sarah[3] Cooke (*Jacob*[2], *Francis*[1]), was mentioned; also his six brothers, Thomas, John, Joseph, Ebenezer, Robert and Lemuel; and his three sisters, Hannah Churchill wife of Eleazer Churchill, Sarah Finney wife of John Finney, and Elizabeth Bartlett.

We here give exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of the estate.

[Estate of James Bartlett[5]]

[4:446] On 3 August, 1724, "John Bartlett of Plymouth" was appointed administrator of the estate of "your Brother James Bartlett late of Plymouth .... lately dyed Intestate"

[From original bond] On 5 August, 1724, John Bartlett, as administrator, with Samuel Bartlett and Thomas Murdoch as sureties, all of Plymouth, gave a bond of £200. The witnesses were Nathaniel Thomas and Joshua Cushing.

[From original warrant] On 3 August, 1724, "mr James Barnabey mr Stephen Churchell and mr Francis Addams all of Plimoth", were appointed to appraise the "Estate both Reall and personall". [The warrant was also recorded, 5:83.]

[From original inventory] The inventory was taken, 10 February, 1724/5, by "James Barnebe", "Stephen Churchell" and "Francis Adams". The appraisers and the administrator made oath to the inventory, 5 March, 1724/5. The real estate was "a parcel of Land att Elerever", £65; "a piece of Land att Well-

Digitized by Google

ingsley and a barn", £60. [The inventory was also recorded, 5:84.]

[5:173] "The Settlement of ye Estate of James Bartlet[t] late of Plymouth . . . . deceased Intestate" was made by Isaac Winslow, Esq., Judge of Probate, on 16 January, 1726. "The whole of ye Estate . . . . being Prised at £153:11^s:10^d: The Reall Estate being Prised at £125:0^s:0^d The Personal Estate being Prised at £28:11^s:10^d: Debts due from ye Estate & Charge of administration amounting to ye Sum of £9:16^s:0. There then Remains to be divided to ye mothe[r] & amongst ye Brothers & Sisters of ye S^d James Bartlett deceas^d viz To m^rs Sarah Bartlett ye mother of ye s^d dec^d and to Thomas Bartlett, Jno Bartlett, Joseph Bartlett, Ebenezer Bartlett, Robert Bartlett, Lemuel Bartlett, Hannah Churche[l] wife to Eleazer Churchel: Sarah Finney ye wife of John Finney & Elisabeth Bartlett all of Plymouth [illegible] Brethren & Sisters of ye deceased: ye Sum of £143: [illegible] which to Each of them to ye mother ye Sum of £14: [illegible] and to Each of ye Brothers & Sisters afores^d ye Sum of [illegible] a Share And after due Hearing & Consideration [illegible] being Represented . . . . ye ye Lands of ye s^d dec^d [illegible] mother & amongst all ye Brethren & [illegible] without great Prejudice to & Spoiling of [illegible] ye whole of ye s^d Estate both [illegible] Thomas Bartlett & Jno Bartlett ye two [illegible] The [illegible] manner following [illegible] River in [illegible] ye Privi[illegible] To ye s^d [illegible] thereon [illegible] with [illegible] . . . . The [illegible] on ye Said Thomas [illegible] Having Payed & [illegible] Sarah Bartlett [illegible] ye Sum of £14:6^s:7^d. [illegible] Part of ye whole [illegible]

UNRECORDED BARNSTABLE COUNTY DEEDS

ABSTRACTS BY THE EDITOR

(*Continued from Vol. XX, p. 48*)

The abstracts printed in this issue were made, in 1908, from original deeds then in the possession of Mrs. Susan J. Dyer, of Provincetown, Mass. None of these deeds had been recorded.

[JOSEPH MAYO, GUARDIAN, AND SAMUEL BANGS TO BENJAMIN COLLINS]

On 19 June, 1744, "Joseph mayo of Harwich . . . . yeoman as guardian to Elisha Bangs of sd Harwich and Samuel Bangs of of sd Harwich yeoman", for £3, "money of the old Tenor", sold to "Benjamin Collings of Truro . . . . yeoman . . . . one sixth part of a lot of Land Laying in Truro afore said on the west side of Stouts creek meadow so called said Lot of Land being Laid out to Captn Jonathan Bangs and to Edward Bangs his son—and also one sixth part of a lot of meadow by said Stouts creek Laid out to the said Captn Jonathan Bangs & Edward his son".

The deed was signed by Joseph Mayo and Samuel Bangs, and was witnessed by Joseph Freeman and [*worn off*]acher Freeman.

It was acknowledged, 19 June, 1744, by Joseph Mayo and Samuel Bangs, before Joseph Freeman, Justice of the Peace, and was not recorded.

[JOSHUA AND THOMAS HINCKLEY TO BENJAMIN COLLINS]

On 11 November, 1757, "Joshua Hinkley of a Place Called & known by ye Name of Oblong in ye Goverment of New York Yeoman & Thomas Hinkley of Harwich in ye County of Barnstable . . . . Yeoman", for 12s., "Lawfull Money paid us by Benjamin Collins of Truro", sold to said Benjamin Collins "all That our parcel of woodland Lying in Truro being our Right and Intrest in ye Third Lot Lying on ye South Side of Pamet River So Called".

The deed was signed by Thomas Hinkley, only, and was witnessed by Solomon Pepper and Nathaniel Stone. It was acknowledged by Thomas Hinkley, 11 November, 1757, before Nathaniel Stone, Justice of the Peace, and was not recorded.

Digitized by Google

[NICKERSON TO COLLINS]

On 28 August, 1700, "Nathanal Nickerson of chatham . . . . [illegible] & Thankfull Nickerson his wife", for £1, 10s., "Lawfull [illegible] [illegible] Jonathan collings jr yeomen & [illegible] Silvanus collings Late of Truroe [illegible] that our Right and titles of lands [illegible] Divided or undivided [illegible] our Hon[ble] Deceas[d] mother mary [illegible] Jonathan Bangs of Harwich [illegible]

[illegible] the deed. Thankful Nicker- [illegible] at Truro, 28 August, [illegible] the Peace.

[illegible] Barnabas Paine and Benjamin [illegible]

AUTOGRAPHS OF RICHARD MORE OF SALEM AND HIS SONS RICHARD AND CALEB

[illegible]

In the [illegible] page 97, we reproduce a portion of an old document [illegible] autograph signatures of Richard More, Sr., the [illegible] and his sons Richard More, Jr., and Caleb More, [illegible] Salem, Mass.

These [illegible] The Petition of Severall the Inhabitants of [illegible] impusts, presented to the General Court at [illegible] 1668. The original document is preserved [illegible] Commonwealth of Massachusetts, [illegible]

[illegible] reproduced shows autographs as [illegible] More Seneir"; "Richard More [illegible]"; "John marston Juner"; "John [illegible]"; "Samuell Williams"; "Rich: [illegible] Hide"; "Jonathan Pickring". [illegible] in the New England Historical and [illegible] [Vol. IX, pp. 83-86]; but the [illegible] printed, overlooked and omitted [illegible] and be assigned the "Seneir" to [illegible] Richard More.

Digitized by Google

The only John Rucke of Salem, in 1668, had a son John, who was born in August, 1657; but the father would not have added Senior to his name when his son was only eleven years old.

As Richard More, father and son, signed the petition together, it would have been natural for the father to add Senior to his name. Furthermore, the present writer has found several other autograph signatures of Richard More, Senior, in each of which he wrote "Se^r" at the right and above the line, as he wrote "Seneir" in the signature here reproduced. In no case did he write it on the line.

In our third volume,* the present writer published the proof that Capt. Richard More of Salem was the Richard More who came in The Mayflower, to Plymouth, in 1620. In the illustrations accompanying that article, were shown the gravestones of: Capt. Richard More; his two wives, Christian and Jane; his son Caleb; his daughter Christian (More) Conant; and two of his grandchildren, namely, Samuel son of Richard and Sarah More, and Barbara daughter of Samuel and Susanna Dutch.

THE WILL OF WILLIAM MAKEPEACE OF TAUNTON AND THE ESTATE OF HIS SON-IN-LAW EMANUEL WILLIAMS OF TAUNTON

By the Editor

William Makepeace, of Taunton, Mass., married Abigail Tisdale[4], daughter of John Tisdale and Abigail[3] Rogers (*John*[2], *Thomas*[1]) of Taunton. In his will, dated 16 November, 1736, he mentioned sons: Seth, William and Thomas; the six children of his deceased daughter Abigail; and seven living daughters, Anna, Mary, Susanna, Lydia, Deborah, Remember and Priscilla.

The daughter Abigail Makepeace[5] married Emanuel Williams, of Taunton, and survived him, but died before her father. The settlement of Emanuel Williams' estate shows that he left three sons, Gershom, John and Simeon, and three daughters, Ann (the wife of William Barney), Lydia and Phebe.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Bristol County Registry of Probate, at Taunton, Mass., relating to the estates of William Makepeace and Emanuel Williams.

* Mayflower Descendant, III: 193–201.

Digitized by Google

These abstracts have been prepared at the expense of Miss Gertrude I. Lake, of Holliston, Mass., a descendant of Emanuel Williams, through his son Gershom, and a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

The proper reference, to the record, or the original document on file, is noted with each of the following abstracts.

[ESTATE OF EMANUEL WILLIAMS]

[Bristol Co. Prob. From original inventory] "An Inventory of ye Estate of Emanuell Wiliams late of Taunton deceased" was taken on 2 November, 1719, by John Thrasher, John Mason and Ebenezer Williams. Thrasher signed by a mark. The real estate was "The dwelling house and homestead being one hundred and sixtean accres of Lande and half a saw mill" £580; "fiftean accres more of Land sens* Laid out" £11; "half a Right in Midelborrah sixtean shiling purches" £4; "twenty acres of land by deade not acknoledg" £10.

On 4 July, 1720, "Abigell Williams Administratrix to ye Estate of her Husband Emanuell Williams late of Taunton Intestate Decaced" made oath to the inventory. [The inventory was also recorded, 3 : 647.]

[From unrecorded bond] On 4 July, 1720, "Abigail Williams widow & Relect of Emanuel williams late of Taunton deceased intestate", as administratrix, with William Makepeace and John Mason, both of Taunton, as sureties, gave a bond for £500. Abigail Williams and William Makepeace signed by marks. The witnesses were John Cary and John Cary, Jr.

[From original inventory] On 8 and 9 February, 1724/5, an inventory of the estate was taken by Samuel Williams, John Staple and Benjamin Wilbore. The real estate was: "The dwelling house and barn and homestead Containing sixty five acres" £260; "fifty acres of land in the southeasterly end of Cottley so Called that was formerly Thomas Joslins to gather with sixteen acres more that was granted partly on the northwest side of s^d fifty acres and partly on the southeast side of s^d fifty acres" £180; "half an old sawmill that is with John macomber and Samuel macomber in partnership" £5. William Makepeace, administrator de bonis non, made oath to the inventory on 30 March, 1730. [The inventory was also recorded, 7 : 8.]

* Since.

Digitized by Google

[5 : 17] On 17 February, 1724/5, William Makepeace was appointed administrator de bonis non.

[From unrecorded bond] On 17 February, 1725/6,* William Makepeace of Taunton, as administrator de bonis non, with John Tisdale and Thomas Macomber, yeomen, both of Taunton, as sureties, gave a bond for £300. William Makepeace signed by a mark. The witnesses were Stephen Paine and Gershom Crane.

[From unrecorded petition] "The Petition of Gersham Williams Son of Emanuel Williams Late of Taunton Deceased Intestate Whereas my Father Dyed Seized of a considerable Estate . . . . and since his Decease there has been but very little care taken concerning the said Estate so that the moveables are most of them destroyed as to the Real Estate John Williams my Eldest Brother does make great havock of the Timber both on the Homestead and Cedar-Swamp and when he has cut Down all the Cedar in the Cedar Swamp the Land will then be of but Little value. And so the rest of the Children will be much Wronged of their Rights. And I being now . 21. years of age and having a desire (and also in great necessity) of receiving my part of my Fathers Estate . . . . Therefore, I would Humbly beseech that your Honour would appoint" John Mason, John Macomber, William Haskins, Henry Haskins and Abraham Waldron, "to make a Division and Distribution of the Estate . . . . to and amongst his Children"

The petition was dated at Dighton, 2 February, 1729/30.

[From unrecorded petition] "Lydia Williams of Taunton Being abought Eighteen years of age & Daughter of Emanuell williams of sd Taunton Decsed Do here By mak Choice of william Barney of sd taunton as my Guardin". The petition was signed by a mark, and was "Dated Freetown march The 27^{d} 1730"

[From unrecorded petition] "Phebe Williams . . . . have chosen my brother John Williams of said Taunton to be my Guardian". The petition was signed by a mark, and was "Dated at Taunton March ye 30th 1730"

[6 : 387 & 388] On 30 March, 1730, William Barney, of Taunton, was appointed guardian of Lydia Williams; and John Williams, yeoman, of Taunton, was appointed guardian of Phebe Williams, above fourteen years of age, and of Simeon Williams, under fourteen years, children of Emanuel Williams, deceased.

[From unrecorded bonds] On 30 March, 1730, William Barney, blacksmith, as guardian of Lydia Williams, with William Makepeace and John Williams, yeomen, as sureties, all three of Taunton, gave a bond of £500.

* This is plainly an error for 1724/5, the date of the appointment as administrator.

Digitized by Google

The same day, John Williams, as guardian of Phebe Williams and Simeon Williams, with William Makepeace and William Barney as sureties, gave two bonds, of £500 each.

William Makepeace signed the three bonds by marks, and they all were witnessed by Stephen Paine and Nehemiah Campbell.

[From original account] The account of William Makepeace, administrator de bonis non, was sworn to and approved, 30 March, 1730. Payments had been made to Josiah Winslow, Jr.; "Isaac Perce"; "mr:" Samuel Danforth; Malachi Holloway; Seth Makepeace; Samuel Williams; "Nicholas Moorey"; John Staple; Benjamin Wilbore; "Docter Winslow"; William Hoskins; John Tisdale; Elizabeth French; Henry Haskins; Benjamin Terry; John Macomber; Joseph Trovan; Ebenezer Hathway; John Rasher; Ebenezer Cobb; Henry Tisdale; Samuel Hoar; Samuel Richmond, Jr.; Benjamin Eliot; Thomas Terry, Esq.; Josiah Hoskins. [The account was also recorded, 7 : 6.]

[From unrecorded warrant] On 22 April, 1730, Seth Williams, Esq., Capt. Samuel Williams, John Mason, John Godfree and Abraham Waldron were appointed to divide the real and personal estate of Emanuel Williams, deceased, among his children.

[From unrecorded division] The division was made, 28 October, 1730, by Samuel Williams, John Mason and Abraham Waldron, as follows:

"Imprimus We have set off Thirty Eight Acres three Roods and Thirty six perches for the first lott or share in the said Deceased[e] Homestead or farm, it being the southerly end thereof Beginning at a heap of stones being the South-East corner of said Homestead: from thence ranging in an old line of said Farm North Two Degrees and Three quarters westerly Thirty nine Rods and a half to a stake we set up for a bounds: And from thence we ranged West five Degrees Southerly to the westerly Extent of said Homestead or farm: the last mentioned line being a Dividing line betwen the first and second Lotts or shares"

"for the second lott or share we set off on the Northerly side the first share Thirty one Acres one Rood and nine perches Beginning at the last mentioned stake and from thence Ranging in the old line North Two Degrees and Three quarters Westerly Ten Rods to an old corner stake: from thence we ranged East Twenty nine Degrees and a half Northerly: Nineteen Rods to another old stake in the Plain: from thence we ranged North Three Degrees and Three quarters Westerly Eighteen Rods and a quarter in an old line to a stake we set up for a bounds: And from thence we Ranged West Twelve Degrees Southerly, to the

Digitized by Google

Westerly Extent of said Homestead: The last mentioned line being a Dividing line between the second and Third lotts or shares"

"for the third lot or share we set off on the Northerly side of the second share Twenty seven Acres one Rood and sixteen perches Beginning at the last mentioned stake: And from thence we ranged in the old line of said Homestead North three Degrees and three quarters westerly Twenty Eight rods and a half to a stake we set up for a bounds And from thence we Ranged West fifteen Degrees Southerly to the westerly Extent of said Homestead The last mentioned line being a Dividing Line between the Third and fourth Lots or shares"

"for the fourth lott or share we set off on the Northerly side of the Third lott or share Thirty six Acres three Roods and four perches: Beginning at the last mentioned stake: And from thence we ranged in the old line of said Homestead North Three Degrees and three quarters westerly: Twenty seven Rods and a quarter to a great Pine tree: being an old marked tree: from Thence we ranged North three Degrees and a half Easterly in an old line forty one rods to a stake we set up for a bounds: And from thence we ranged west Thirty one Degrees and a half Southerly to the Westerly Extent of said Homestead: The last mentioned line being a Dividing line between the fourth and fifth lotts or shares"

"for the fifth lott or share we set off Thirty Acres one Rood and four perches Beginning at the last mentioned stake And from thence ranging in the old line North Three Degrees and a half Easterly Eleven rods to an old Birch stake from thence we Ranged in an old line North Twenty Eight Degrees Easterly fifty four Rods and a half to an old Pine stake being an old corner: And from thence we ranged west Thirty two Degrees Southerly to the westerly Extent of said Homestead The last mentioned line being a Dividing line between the fifth and sixth lotts or shares"

"for the sixth Lott or share we set off Thirty one Acres Two Roods and Twenty nine perches Beginning at the last mentioned old pine stake: And from thence we Ranged in an old line East six Degrees Northerly Thirty rods to a stake by the Highway side: from thence we Ranged in an old line: North Thirteen Degrees and a half Westerly Twenty one rods and a half to a stake we set up for a bounds: And from thence: we ranged west Twenty two Degrees Southerly to the Westerly Extent of said Homestead the last: mentioned Line being a a Dividing line between the sixth and seventh lots or shares"

Digitized by Google

"for the Seventh lott or share we set off Thirty nine Acres two Roods and Thirty perches it being the Northerly end of said Homestead and is set off by the last mentioned Dividing line which ranges between the aforesaid sixth and seventh lotts or shares West Twenty two Degrees southerly to the Westerly Extent of said Homestead as aforesaid"

"The aforesaid Homestead .... being thus Divided into seven Equal Lotts or Shares we have Distributed .... amongst the said Deceased his Children as followeth"

"First to John Williams the Eldest Son .... the second and Third Lotts or shares aforesaid with the Dwelling House and Barn thereon as his Double potion or Two full shares in his Deceased fathers Real Estate."

"2ly To Gersham Williams the second Son .... we have set out .... the sixth Lott or share"

"3ly To Semion Williams the Third son .... we have set out .... the fourth Lott or share"

"4ly To Anne the Wife of William Barney : the Eldest Daughter .... we have set out .... the fifth Lott or share"

"5ly To Lydia Williams the second Daughter .... we have set out .... the seventh lott or share"

"6ly To Phebe Williams the Third Daughter .... we have set out .... the first Lott or share"

The personal estate also was divided among the six children. The division of the personal estate refers to the guardians of Simeon, Phebe and Lydia, but does not name them.

[WILL OF WILLIAM MAKEPEACE]

[Bristol Co. Prob. From original will] "William Makepeace of Taunton" made his will, on 16 November, 1736. Bequests were as follows:

To "my son Seth Makepeace & my son William Makepeace and my son Thomas Makepeace besides what I have convey'd to them by by Deeds, the sum of three shillings viz one shilling Each"

To "ye six Children of my Daughter Abigal Deceased besides what I conveyed to her in her life time the sum of Eighteen pence each"

To "my Daughter Annah" £3, "and my daugter Susannah" 30s., "the same to be paid to them out of my movables or personal Estate before Devition be made thereof"

To "my Daughter Susannah my brass Kittel"

"All ye Rest of my Household Goods, Movables, Tools &

Digitized by Google

personal Estate not given away by this my will after my Just Debts, Legacyes, and funiral Charges are paid, I give the same to be Equally Devided amonge my seven Daughters hereafter named viz: Annah Mary, Susannah, Lydia, Deborah, Remember & Persilla"

"I also give to said seven Daughters and to their Heirs and Assigns for ever my lot of land that lyeth between the land of John Smith and ye land that was Daniel Williams Deceased, and ye land of Elnathan Thrasher & ye Highway, and also all the land that Remains due to me from ye Heirs of mr: nicholas Moorey late of Dighton Deceased, of ye forty acres said Moorey sold to me at three mile River"

"my Daughter Lydia and my Daughter Susannah to be my Executrixes"

The will was signed by a mark.

The witnesses were Seth Williams, Mercy Mason and Stephen Macomber. "Seth Williams Esqr and Mercy Mason" made oath to the will, 21 June, 1737. [The will was also recorded, 8:480.]

[From original inventory] The inventory was taken on 5 January, 1736, by Samuel Pitts, "John Briggs 2nd" and John Godfrey. The only real estate was: "about 4 or 5 acrs of Improooved Land" £100. "Lidia Witheril and Susanah Godfrey Daughters and Executrixes" made oath to the inventory, 21 June, 1737. [The inventory was also recorded, 8:481.]

[From unrecorded petition] "The petetion of Ann Makepeace of Taunton . . . . widow and Relick of William Makepeace Late of Taunton afores^d^ Deceas^d^ most Humbly Sheweth—That The afores^d^ William Makepeace . . . . was Removed from her By Death Some time in the mounth of December Last past and That in the time of his Sickness he Dissposed of his Estate By will The which your petitioner apprehends will Soon Be presented To your Hon^r^ to Be proved . . . . and for as much as her Said Late hussband hath not made any provission for her or given her any Thing in s^d^ will in Leiw of her Thirds or any other ways : your Hon^rs^ petitioner Therefore prays That Said will may not Be allowed But That Shee may have one Third of his Estate That he Died Seized of Assigned and Set off unto her for her Support in her old and infirm age:"

The petition was signed by a mark, and was dated "Taunton February ye 23–1736"

"filed in the Probaite office march ye 7 1736"

[8:479] On 21 June, 1737, the will was probated, and administration granted to "Lidia and Susanah Daughters of William

Digitized by Google

Mackpeice Late of Taunton Deceased, wifes of Simeon Witheril and Joseph Godfrey of Norton .... yeomen"

[From unrecorded bond] On 21 June, 1737, "Lydia Wetherel" and "Susana Godfree" as executrixes, with Simeon Wetherel and Uriah Atherton, yeomen, as sureties, all of Norton, gave a bond for £500. The witnesses were Stephen Paine and Thomas Richmond.

FALSE AND FAKED MAYFLOWER CLAIMS

By George Ernest Bowman

(*Continued from Vol. XX, p. 192*)

As stated in the introduction to the first article of this series, it makes no difference whether an erroneous claim of Mayflower descent is deliberately faked, or is merely a careless error, the result is the same, many persons are misled, and a large proportion of them never discover that they have been deceived.

MERCY SIMMONS WIFE OF BENJAMIN CHASE WAS NOT A DAUGHTER OF JOHN AND MERCY (PABODIE) SIMMONS

In "The Chase Chronicle" for January, 1919, on page 6, we find an erroneous statement, of which the following is an exact copy:

"(3). Benjamin Chase, the eldest son of Benjamin Chase (2), was born in 1682, in Freetown, and he married June 23, 1703 in Taunton Mercy Simmons, daughter of John and Mary* (Peabody*) Simmons, and a great grand-daughter of John and Priscilla Alden of the Mayflower, as appears below."

What "appears below" does not offer any evidence of any kind to prove the claim concerning the parentage of Mercy (Simmons) Chase; and it need not be considered at this time, as we are interested only in the erroneous claim that she was a great-granddaughter of John Alden.

The present writer knows nothing of the ancestry of Mercy (Simmons) Chase, and has made no attempt to determine the names of her parents, because there is ample proof that she was

* So printed in "The Chase Chronicle".

Digitized by Google

neither a daughter, nor a granddaughter, of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons.

John Simmons and Mercy Pabodie[3] (*Elizabeth*[2] *Alden, John*[1]) were married, at Duxbury, 16 November, 1669, and their first child, John, who was born 22 February, 1670/1, was only thirty-two years old in 1703, when Benjamin Chase was married. Moreover, John Simmons, Jr., did not marry until 1715, and the settlement of his intestate estate shows that he had no children by any earlier marriage.

As William, the second son of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons was born 24 February, 1672/3, and did not marry until about 1696, and had a daughter Mercy born in 1697, it is evident that he was not the father of Benjamin Chase's wife.

The third son, Isaac Simmons, born 28 January, 1674/5, could not have been the father of a woman married in June, 1703. It is certain, therefore, that Mercy Simmons, wife of Benjamin Chase, was not a granddaughter of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons.

The proof that Benjamin Chase did not marry a daughter of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons is direct and conclusive, and was published, in full, in the January, 1917, issue of "The Mayflower Descendant" (Vol. XIX, pp. 51–54), by the present writer.

John Simmons died without making a will, therefore all his children, or their heirs if any were deceased, must have been mentioned in the settlement of his estate, on 11 February, 1715/16. If there had been a daughter Mercy then living, or if such a daughter had married and died leaving issue, that daughter or her heirs would have been considered in the settlement. No settlement without reference to all of the children would have been approved by the probate court.

No daughter Mercy is mentioned in any way in this settlement, which, by its terms, plainly shows that there was no Mercy. "The Settlem^t^ of the estate both real & personal of John Simmons .... dec^d^ to and amongst his widdow & Childrean by mutuall agreement amongst themselves" mentions, and was signed by, the widow Mercy Simmons, the seven sons, John, William, Isaac, Benjamin, Joseph, Joshua and Moses, and by the daughters, Martha (Simmons) West and Rebecca (Simmons) Southworth, also by Constant Southworth, husband of the daughter Rebecca.

Further evidence that there was no daughter Mercy is found in the will of Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons, which provides legacies for all of the children mentioned in the settlement of her husband's estate, but makes no reference to any other living or deceased children, or to any living or deceased grandchildren.

Digitized by Google

The Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants has recently been obliged to reject an application for membership, presented in good faith by a gentleman who had been misled by this serious error of "The Chase Chronicle".

SUBSCRIPTION PRICE TO BE INCREASED

On account of the great increase in the cost of paper, printing, binding, etc., it has been found necessary to increase the subscription price of "The Mayflower Descendant" to four dollars ($4.00) per year, payable strictly in advance.

This increase will take effect with the January, 1920, issue (Volume 22, number 1).

All subscriptions for Volume 22 (1920) must, therefore, be prepaid at the new rate.

Remittances must be payable to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, which is duly incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts. Subscriptions must not be made payable to the Editor.

This increase in the subscription price will not in any way affect the members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, who receive the magazine without extra charge.

All persons who join the Massachusetts Society receive "The Mayflower Descendant", without extra charge, while they remain members in good standing.

FREEMAN GENEALOGY

A Freeman Genealogy, including descendants of Edmund Freeman, of Sandwich, and Samuel Freeman, of Watertown, Mass., compiled by Rev. Frederick Freeman, was published in 1875.

The unsold remainder was presented to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, in 1909, by a member, to be sold for the benefit of its research work.

The Society still has for sale a few copies of this book of 457 pages, bound in cloth, at five dollars ($5.00) each, postage prepaid.

Remittances must be made payable to "Society of Mayflower Descendants," and may be sent to the Editor of this magazine.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

FREEMAN, COOKE, PAINE AND HIGGINS AUTOGRAPHS

(*See page 159*)

Digitized by Google

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. XXI OCTOBER, 1919 No. 4

JABEZ[8] HOWLAND'S ESTATE

BY THE EDITOR

JABEZ[8] HOWLAND (*Jabez*[8], *John*[1]) was born at Plymouth, 15 November, 1669, but his parents removed to Bristol (then in Massachusetts, now in Rhode Island) and he lived and died in Bristol. He was buried in the cemetery near St. Michael's Episcopal Church, but this cemetery was discontinued, and the old gravestones were removed to the Juniper Hill Cemetery.

The inscription on his stone, copied from the original, by the Editor, reads as follows: "Here lyes Interr'd ye Body of Jabez Howland who dyed Oct^br ye 17th 1732 in ye 64th year of His age"

The record of his burial, copied by the Editor, from page 13 of the oldest book of the church records, reads as follows: "1732 8^br ye 19 Jabez Howland"

It should be noted that October was the eighth month, in Old Style dating. The burial, therefore, was on 19 October, 1732, two days after his death.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original papers on file, in the Bristol County Registry of Probate, at Taunton, Mass., relating to the settlement of Jabez[8] Howland's estate.

These abstracts have been made at the expense of a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, who is descended from Jabez[8] Howland, but this member has declined to allow us to use his name.

The proper reference, to the record, or the original document on file, is noted with each of the following abstracts.

Digitized by Google

[Jabez[2] Howland's Estate]

[From unrecorded petition] On 28th November, 1732, Elizabeth Howland, spinster, of Bristol, petitioned that she be appointed administratrix, "with her Sister Bethia Bragg of Bristoll Widdow & Eldest Daughter to yᵉ Deceased"

[illegible] On 27 November, 1732, "mᵉ Bethia Bragg Widdow Elizabeth Howland Spinster both of Bristoll Daughters & Administratrixes To the Estate of their father mʳ Jabez Howland Late of Bristol .... Blacksmith Deceased" were [illegible] administer the estate.

[illegible] On 27† November, 1732, Bethiah [illegible] and Elizabeth Howland, spinster, as administra- [illegible] gentleman, and Samuel Howland, [illegible] of Bristol, gave a bond for £2000. The [illegible] were Stephen Paine and Mary Chandler.

[illegible] The inventory was taken, 6 December, 1732, by [illegible] Woodbury and Samuel Royall. The real [illegible] house and Lott with all the out housing [illegible] £90; "house and Land and barn Where [illegible] £380; "Dweling house and Land where [illegible] "Ten accre Lott near Benjᵐ Gorhams [illegible] of Land Joyning to mʳ fales & Samp- [illegible] and half Sixteenth of the Land and ware- [illegible] execution from mr Cary marchant" £40; "a [illegible] of mr Samuel Howland" £12; "Land [illegible] Dunnely" £20; "Aboute 17 accres of Land [illegible] joyning to Land of Edward Little" £140; [illegible] and at yᵉ North End yᵉ town" £45; "Corn [illegible] farm" £160. The total amount of the in- [illegible]

[illegible] "Eighty Nine ounces of plate" £82, 2s.; [illegible] £100 each; a negro woman, £100; a gold ring, [illegible]

[illegible] March, 1732/3, Bethiah Bragg and Elizabeth Howland, [illegible] made oath to the inventory.

[From unrecorded petition] On 11 December, 1732, "Jabiz Howland Son of mʳ Jabiz Howland Late of Bristoll Dceased being above the age of Ninteen years" requested the appointment [illegible] Samuel Little of Bristoll To be my Guardian". The [illegible] were Stephen Paine and Isaac Lawton.

[illegible] original petition seems to be an error.

[illegible] "The Twenty Eight Day of November", but [illegible]

Digitized by Google

[7:472] On 19 December, 1732, "Samuel Little of Bristoll .... Genteman" was appointed guardian of "Jabiz Howland above the age of fourteen years Son of m^r^ Jabiz Howland Late of Bristol .... Deceased"

[From unrecorded bond] On 19 December, 1732, Samuel Little, gentleman, as guardian, with William Walker, tanner, & Joseph Howland, joiner, all of Bristol, as sureties, gave a bond for £2000. The witnesses were Peleg Heath and Stephen Paine.

[From unrecorded petition] On 23 February, 1732/3, Patience Howland, "Daughter of Jabiz Howland Late of Bristol Deceased .... Being Above the age of fourteen years .... made Choice of m^r^ William Munroe of Bristol To be my Guardian" The petition was witnessed by Aaron Bourne and Nathaniel Lindall.

[7:506] On 23 February, 1732/3, "Mr William Munroe of Bristol .... Yeoman" was appointed guardian of "Patiance Howland above the age of fourteen years Daughter of m^r^ Jabiz Howland Late of Bristol Deceased"

[7:506] On 23 February, 1732/3, "William Munroe of Bristol .... Yeoman" was appointed guardian of "Thomas Howland a minor under the age of fourteen years Son of m^r^ Jabiz Howland Late of Bristol Deceased"

[From unrecorded petition] On 27 December, 1733, "Isaac martindale of Newport and Isaac Lawton of Bristol afores^d^ In behalf of them selves and their Wives (Two of the Daughters of Jabez Howland Late of Bristol afores^d^ Dec^d^ Intestate" petitioned that "Whereas Letters of administration on the estate of the said Jabez Howland was Granted to Bethiah Bragg (now Bethiah Davis) and Elisabeth Howland (now Elisabeth Little) Two of the Daughters of the said Jabez Howland and it is more than one year since s^d^ Letters .... were granted and they .... have neglected to render their accompt .... Therefore we .... pray they may be Cited .... to give the Reason .... why they delay"

[From unrecorded citation] On 13 February, 1733/4, "m^rs^ Bethia Davis late Bethia Bragg & m^rs^ Elizabeth Little late Elizabeth Howland Administ^rxs^ on the estate of the late Jabez Howland late of Bristol deces^d^" were cited, on petition of "Cap^n^ Isaac Martindale & Mr Isaac Lawton", to appear "at ye Court of Probate to be held at ye House of Mrs Yetmercey Howland", in Bristol, on 19 February, 1733/4, at eleven o'clock, to render an account of their administration.

[From unrecorded petition] On 19 February, 1733/4, Bethiah Davis petitioned the Court for more time in which to administer the estate, one reason being that the other administratrix, being

Digitized by Google

"now at a Considerable Distance Could not Reasonably be Expected to appear", "Considering ye season of ye year".

[From unrecorded petition] On 2 April, 1734, Samuel Little & William Munro, both of Bristol, "Guardians unto Jabez Howland Thomas Howland & Patiance Howland Children of Jabez Howland Late of Bristoll aforsaid Deceased Intestate" petitioned that "whereas Severall of the Childreen of the aforsaid Jabiz Howland .... were marryed in his Life time and they having had Considerable of househoold Goods Given to them by their Father att their marrage .... which according to Law is part of their Portion) .... Pray that the minors which we are Guardians for .... may be made Equall with the others as to what they had at their marrage when the Estate is Devided"

[From unrecorded agreement] On 2 April, 1734, Isaac Martindale agreed to allow £45, Bethiah Davis £45, Elizabeth Little £18, and Isaac Lawton £12, "all these for allowance for what they have received from their father Jabez Howland Estate Deceaced in his life time .... which is to be a Charge and brought in to an Equal Division among all the Children which have a rite to Said Estate". The agreement was signed by Samuel Little as guardian of Jabez Howland; William Munro, as guardian of Patience Howland and Thomas Howland; Isaac Martindale; Isaac Lawton; Bethiah Davis; Elizabeth Little. The subscribers also agreed "to Devide all the persenal Estate".

[From original account] "The Accompt of Bethia Davis Late Bethia Bragg and Elezebeth Little Late Elezebeth Howland Administratrixes" was sworn to and allowed, 2 April, 1734. The estate had received payments from: Capt. Lawton; [*] Wheler; William Glading; Philip Wheler; Edward Shove; Timothy Ingraham, Jr.; William Throope; Ebenezer Smith; Martha Allen; Anthony Goff; John Caswel; Edward Addams; Remembrance Simmons; Bennet Munroe; "mr Skiff" of Marthas Vineyard; Timothy Miles; [*] Hall; Seth Bullock; Joseph Eddy; Jonathan Drown; Benjamin Crabtree; Nicholas Peck; Samuel Woodbury; James Smith; [*] Burt, of Taunton; John Munroe; Samuel Snell; Benjamin Gorham; William Harvey; Elkanah Leonard; Thomas Stevens; [*] Darby; [*] Howland, of Newport; William Salsbury; William Walker; Caleb Arnold; Joseph Raynolds; Ebenezer Eddy; Thomas Dexter; Joseph Peck; Samuel Royal; James Thurber; [*] Newland; Nehemiah Mellis "for Rent for the house by the Church"; William Munroe "for the Lott that Lyeth on the way to the mount"; [*]

* The Christian name was not entered.

Digitized by Google

Fales, "for Rent of the Lott y[t] Lyes adjoyning his Land"; Capt. Lawton "for hire of Lott adjoyning To his Land"; Widow Linzey "for Rent of y[e] house She Lives in"; Charles Mecartey "for house Rent"; Benjamin Cary.

Payments had been made to: Capt. Jonathan Woodbury; Joseph Waldron; for "one Tombstone" £2, 12s., 6d.; "mr Arrault"; Joseph Howland "for a Coffin" £1, 15s.; Cornelius Waldron; Mrs. Sarah Paine; John Lawrance; John Hulet; Edward Ingraham; Nathaniel Bosworth, cooper; Samuel Little; John Dyer; Samuel Royal; Nathaniel Bosworth, "Blockmaker"; John Salsbury; Samuel Peck; Capt. Davis; Jonathan Drown; Stephen Talman; Peter Coggeshal; Isaac Martindale; William Munroe; William Clagget of Newport; Nathaniel Lindel; Mr. Fales; Jeremiah Phiney, Jr.; Samuel Howland; Dr. Bourn; Matthew Allen of Patience Island; Ebenezer Sheppard; Isaac Ingraham; Henry Whitton, the wine cooper; John Bosworth; Robert Joles; Josiah Winslow; Mr. Willis; Ebenezer Ingols; James Addams; Nathan Townsend; Elizabeth Bowen; Timothy Ingraham; Widow Howland; William Richardson; John Hunt; Widow Linzey; Benjamin Manchester; John Munroe; [*] Mellis; Joseph Mason; Samuel Smith; Mial Pearce; Isaac Gould; David Cummins; Joseph Wardwell; Justice Hubbard; Francis Ball; Henry Bragg; Adam Jones; Samuel Luther; William Walker; Capt. Davis; Josiah Standish; "To Samuel Howland Charge and time & money Expended in going after the Land in Conneticut" £10, 16s.; "Disbursted in Peckhams Case who Came out of Goal upon a Letter of Licence" £3, 15s.; Col. Church.

The total personal estate was £1364, 18s.; "advanced to four of y[e] daughters in y[e] fathers lifetime" £120; debts paid, £717, 13s., 9d., leaving £767, 4s., 3d. "to be devided into eight parts"; "y[e] eldest Son his double part" was £191, 16s. [The account was also recorded, 8 : 106.]

[From unrecorded warrant] On 15 April, 1734, "Mess[rs] Thomas Throop, Robert Jolls, Sam[ll] Ryal, John Bosworth and Jonathan Peck" were appointed to divide the real estate of Jabez Howland among his children "and Such as Shall Legally Represent them if any of them be Dead"

[8 : 100] On 16 April, 1734, "Samuel Little of Bristoll .... Gentleman Chosen by Thomas Howland above the age of fourteen years to be his Guardian" was appointed by the probate court, said Thomas being "Son of Jabiz Howland Late of Bristoll Deceased"

* The Christian name not entered.

Digitized by Google

[From original] On 16 April, 1734, Samuel Little, gentleman, as guardian, with William Walker, gentleman, and John Bosworth, yeoman, as sureties, gave a bond of £600. The witnesses were Stephen Paine and Morgan Cobb, 2d. The bond was endorsed: "Cap[t] Samuel Little Bond Guardianship"

[From original division] On 18 April, 1734, Thomas Throope, Robert Jolls, Samuel Royall, John Bosworth and Jonathan Peck, made "an Equall Division of the Reall Eastate in Brist[ll]" as follows:

"To Jabez Howland oldestt son . . . . the homesteed dweling House and Land from y[e] nor: westt Cornor of s[d] House Eastt one Hundred fifty five f[tt] by King strett To the nor: Eastt Cornor of the old stable from thence South To the Land of Widow Howland being 63. f[tt] then Westt 155 [f][tt] by Land of s[d] widow Howlands To . the sou westt Cornor then north 63. f[tt] by Hope strett To . the Corn[r] where itt began with the Smiths Shop old stable and all other Houseing on s[d] Land"

"To Thomas Howland one of the Sons . . . . a Lott of Land nere m[r] Benj[a] Caries . Tann Yard Containeing Tenn acres bounded South and westt by Highwayes north by Land of Cap[t] Jn[o] Newtons Eastt by Land according To the dead of S[d] Land"; also "one Lott of land Containeing one fifth partt of an acre and is bounded South fouer Rods on a Highway Eastt by Land of Elisha May Eightt Rods in length north by Land of Cap[t] Shubaell Nortton . westt partly by Land of Jonathan Drownes and partly . by Land of Joseph Howlands"

"To m[s] Bethiah Davis one of the Daughters . . . . partt of the Homesteed Lott being all the Remaind[r] of s[d] Lott nott Sett of to the Eldest Son Jabez bounded north by King Streett begining att y[e] nor: Eastt Corn[r] of the old Stable Rangeing Eastt 246. f[tt] To Land of widow Howlands Eastt by Land of s[d] widow Howlands South by Land of Timothy Faels Esq[r] and partly : by Land of s[d] widow howlands west partly by Land sett of To the Eldestt Son and partly ℣ : widow Howlands Land with the new stable upon s[d] Land"; also "one Lott of Land being two thirds of one fifth of an acre bounded north by King Streett Eastt by Land of Nath[n] Townesends South by Land of Timothy Faels Esq[r] westt by Land of m[r] Sam[ll] Howland"; also "the westt End of a Lott of Land formerly Will[m] Hodgis begining att the Sou: westt Corn[r] by Tems strett from thence Rangeing Eastt ℣ Land of ma[m] Dorathy Paines nine Rods To a stake then Crosing the Lott north To Land of Jonathan Woodbury Esq[rs] being Seven Rods and five f[tt] from thence to the no: westt Corno[r] ℣ : Land of s[d]

Digitized by Google

Woodburyes westt by Tems streett with the water privilige the bredth of s[d] Lott"; also "foure and half Sixtenths of Land wharff and warehouse formerly marc[tt] Caryes and also one third partt of a Commonage Lott att the head of the neck no: 136"

"To Mercy martindall one of the Daughters .... one Lott of Land Containeing one quarter of an acre bounded westt by hope strett north by Land of Cap[t] Shubaell Norttons Eastt and South by Land belonging To Timothy Fales Esq[r] with the dweling House on s[d] Land where Widow Linesey now Lives and one third partt of a Commonage Lott att the Head of the neck no: 136."

"To Elisabeth Little one of the Daughters .... the Remaineing partt of the Lott of Land formerly Will[m] Heggis (the other partt before sett of To m[s] Davis) bounded Eastt by hope strett South by Land of ma[m] Dorathy Paines westt by the Land Sett of To the afore s[d] Davis north by Land of Jonathan Woodbury Esq[r] with the dweling house and barne upon s[d] Land"

"To sarah Lawton one of the Daughters .... five sixths of one Commonage Lott n° 49. bounded South by Croked Lane north by Land of Cap[t] Lawtons and partly by Land of Joseph Waldrons . westt by Land of Cap[t] Lawtons and Eastt by m[r] bailys Land and thre quarters of one Commonage Lott n° 87: bounded Eastt by a highway north and westt by Land of Cap[t] Lawtons South by Land of Joseph Waldrons"; also "one Commonage Lott n° 25 and nine twelveths of a Commonage Lott n° 26. lyeing nere the mountt farme bounded Eastt and South by Highwayes westt partly by the 41th Lott in n° and by the 42nd Lott in n° and north by the 27th Lott in n°"

"To Patience one of the Daughters .... one Lott of Land Containeing Eleven acres more or Less bounded South partly by Croked Lane and partly by Land of Jn° Samsons westt by Saltt meadow north by Land of Timothy Faels Esq[r] Eastt by a highway"; also "one third part of a Commonage Lott att the head of the neck n° 36."

The division was allowed, 21 May, 1734. [The division was also recorded, 8 : 115.]

[From unrecorded petition] On 12 April, 1738, "Jabez Howland Eldest Son of Jabez Howland Late of Bristol Deceased Isaac Lawton Who married one of the Daughters and Samuel Little Guardian unto Thomas Howland A minor Son of the Aforsaid Jabiz Howland Deceased" petitioned that the administratrixes be ordered to render an account of what still remained in their hands, "that so your Petitioners may have what in Justice belongs to them"

Digitized by Google

PLYMOUTH COLONY VITAL RECORDS

(*Continued from page 112*)

[p. 83] The Marriages beirthes and burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth in the yeare 1681

Marriages

Thomas Kenricke Married to Marye Perrey the 17th of June 1681

Samuell Walker married to Martha Iyde The 11th of November 1681

Daniell Thurston married to Hannah Miller the 16th of December 1681

Joseph Brooman Married to Sarah Savage the 29 of Septem: 1681

John Martin Married to Marcye Billington the 27 of June 1681

Beirthes

Ames Angeir Son of the Reverend mr Samuell Anger was borne the 29 of June 1681

Elizabeth Paine the Daughter of mr Nathaniel Paine was born the sixt of Novem: 1681

Ephraim Carpenter the son of Willam Carpenter was borne the 25 of Aprill 1681

Rebecka Pecke the Daughter of Samuell Pecke was borne the 22cond of October 1681

Mary Fuller the Dauhter of Jonathan* Fuller was borne the first of October 1681

Joannah Abell† the Daughter of Preserved Abell was born the 11th of January 1681

Peter Hunt the son of Enocke Hunt was borne the 22 of Septemb: 1681

Mehittabell Wilmouth the Daughter of Thomas Wilmouth was borne the 4th of March 1681

Mehittabell Wheaton the Daughter of Jeremiah Wheaton was borne the 2cond of Aprill 1681

Hanna Graunt the Daughter of Thomas Graunt was borne the 4th of Aprill 1681

Thankfull Bullocke the Daughter of Samuell Bullocke was borne 1681

John French the son of John French was borne the 13 of Aprill 1681

Rachell Johnson the Daugter of John Johnson was born the 23 of December 1681

Experience Sabine the Daughter of Joseph Sabine was Borne the 14 of march 1681

Elizabeth Perren the Daughter of Abraham Perren was born the 3d of December 1681

* "Samuell" was crossed out and "Jonathan" interlined, in the same hand and ink.

† "Able" was first written, but it was crossed out and the entry completed as printed.

Digitized by Google

Zacheriah Read the son of Moses Read was borne the 20th of October 1681

Jacob Iyde the son of Nicholas Iyde was borne the 4th of July 1681

[p. 84] Ester Wilmouth the Daughter of Jonathan Wilmoth was borne the 26th* of November 1681

John Robinson the son of Gorge Robinson was born the fift of Septem 1681

Joseph Browne the son of Joseph Browne was borne the 21 of November 1681

Hannah Browne the Daughter of Joseph Browne was Borne the 21 of November 1682 1681†

Richard Evens the son of Richard Evens was born the 10th of August 1681†

Elizabeth Bosworth Daughter of Joseph Bosworth was born the 17th of November 1681

Mary titus the Daughter of Sylas Titus was born the 30 of March 1681

Janne Woodcocke the Daughter of Deborah Woodcocke was borne the 11th of March 1681

Burialls att Rehoboth

Experience Sabin the Daughter of Joseph Sabine buried the 13th of May 1681

Peter Hunt the son of Enocke Hunt buried the 12th of October 1681

Amos Carpenter the son of John Carpenter was buried the sixt of July 1681

Judith Pecke the Daughter of Samuell Pecke burried the 20th of February 1681

Transcribed out of the Towne Records

pr Willam Carpenter Clarke‡

The beirthes Marriages and burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth Anno: 1682

Beirthes

Hannah Angier the Daughter of Mr Samuell Angier was borne the 10th of August 1682

Abraham Carpenter the son of Samuell Carpenter was borne the 20th of September 1682

Noah Whittacar the son of Richard Whittacar was borne the 31 of January 1682

Jacob Ormsbey the son of John Ormsbey the 16th of March 1682

* This day was incorrectly printed as "28th" in the eighth volume of "Records of the Colony of New Plymouth", published in 1857. See also "Mayflower Descendant", Volume XV, page 25.

† "1682" was first written, but it was changed to "1681" in the same ink.

‡ By William Carpenter, Town Clerk.

Digitized by Google

Elizabeth Hunt the Daughter of Enoch Hunt was born the 2cond of October 1682

Hannah Read the Daughter of Thomas Read was Borne the 12th of Aprill 1682

Daniell Perren the son of John Perren was borne the 18th of March 1682

Bethya Ormsbey the Daughter of Thomas Ormsbey was borne the 15th of Aprill 1682

[p. 85] Sarah Willmoth the Daughter of John Willmouth was borne the 21 of December 1682

John Redway the son of John Redway was borne the 10th of September 1682

Hannah Titus the Daugter of John Titus Junir was borne the 10th of November 1682

Joseph Saben the son of Joseph Saben was borne the 18th of November 1682

Jaciell Perrey the son of Samuell* Perrey was borne the sixt of May 1682

Anne Shaw the Daughter of John Shaw was borne the fifteenth of March 1682

Elizabeth Butterworth the Daughter of John Butterworth was borne the 15th of January 1682

John Palmer the son of Samuell Palmer borne the 25 of March 1682

Jacob Kemerson the son of Thomas Kemerson borne the the 23 of March 1682

John [illegible] the son of John [illegible] was borne the 7th of June 1682

Elizabeth [illegible] the Daughter of [illegible] Pope was borne the 12th of [illegible]

Samuell [illegible] the son of Samuell [illegible] was borne the 11th of [illegible]

Sarah [illegible] the Daughter of [illegible] Chapman was Born the [illegible] of [illegible]

[illegible] the son of [illegible] was borne the 20th of February [illegible]

[illegible] the Daughter of [illegible] was borne the 12th of [illegible]

[illegible] the son of [illegible] was borne the 25th of February [illegible]

[illegible] the son of [illegible] was born the 2cond of [illegible]

[illegible] of March 1682

[illegible] of July 1682

[illegible] of Septem: 1682

[illegible] "Samuell" interlined,

Digitized by Google

[p. 86] Samuell Carpenter senir: buried the 20th of February 1682
Rebecka Pecke the Daughter of Samuell Pecke buried the 2cond of November 1682
Anthony Perrey buried the first Day of March 16$\frac{82}{83}$
John Read the son of Daniel Read buried the first of March 16$\frac{82}{83}$
Rachell Johnson the Daughter of John Johnson buried in Aprill 1682
Transcribed out of Towne of Rehoboth theire Records
pr me Willam̃ Carpenter
Clarke

Taunton Register followeth: vid: of all such as Were brought to the Clarke
Deborah Smith the Daughter of John Smith was Borne the 7th of march 1676
Hannah Smith the Daughter of John Smith was borne the 22 of March 1678
John Smith the son of John Smith was borne the sixt of December 1680
[John Linkon the son of Samuell Lincoln*]
John Lincon the son of Samuell Lincon was born the 15 of September 1679
Lydia Leanard the Daughter of James Leanard was borne the 10th of March 1679
Stephen Leanard the son of James Leanard borne the 14th of December 1680
Joseph Caswell the son of Stephen Casewell borne the 18 of May 1678
Ephraim White the son of Nicholas White was Borne the 8th of February 1678
Dorcas White the Daughter of Nicholas White borne the 24th of Septem: 1680
Thomas Gilbert the son of Thomas Gilbert was borne the 11th of July 1681
Issraell Woodward the son of John Woodward was Borne the 30th of July 1681
Sarah Hoskins the Daughter of William† Hoskins was Borne the 31 of August 1679
[p. 87] Willam Hoskins the son of Williams Hoskins was borne the 30th of June 1681
John White the son of John White was borne the 16 of August 1681
Mary Leanard the Daughter of Joseph Leanard was borne the second of October 1680
Thomas Maycomber the son of John Maycomber was Borne the 30th of Aprill 1679

* This line was crossed out, in the same ink.

† "John" was first written, but it was crossed out, and "William" interlined, in the same hand and ink.

Digitized by Google

Eliz

Han

Dan

Beth

[p. 8

John

Han

Jose

Jacie

Anne

Eliza

John

Jasie

John

Eliza

Sam

Exp

Jona

Mar

Joh

Dav

Sam

San

Joh

in th

Digitized by Google

[DR. THOMAS GRAY'S WILL]

[From original will] "Thomas Gray of Little Compton .... Doctor" made his will, 8 July, 1723. Bequests were as follows:

To "my Honoured Mother in law m^rs^ Phoebe Gray my three year Old mare called my pacing mare."

To "Brother Edward Gray, my negro boy Solomon, my Clock, all my Stock of Creatures, not otherwise disposed of in this Will, and my Gun that was formerly Mr Billings's."

To "Nephew Thomas gray the Son of my s^d^ brother Edward, three Several parcels of land, Viz, my home Lot on which my buildings Stands, with all ye buildings &c thereon, and my Meadow Opposite thereunto, on the West side of ye highway, and my Fifty acree Lot formerly Peckoms lying between my Brother Edward^s^ and Thos Woods, Each of which S^d^ parcels of land I give to my s^d^ Kinsman Thos Gray .... When he comes to Twenty one years of age, But all the improvments and proffits of it untill then, I give to my Brother Edward. And .... if my s^d^ Nephew Thos Gray dye before he arive to the age of Twenty one that then the s^d^ land Shall go to the next male Heir of my s^d^ Brother Edward y^t^ Shall arive to ye Age of Twenty one years, but if he have no male Heir y^t^ lives to the age of Twenty one years, That then the s^d^ three parcels of land shall Remain with My s^d^ Brother"

To "my beloved Brother in Law Wil^m^ Richmond the Gun which my father gave me, and my Pistol And to my Dear Sister Anna his wife I give two Cows, and the feather bed which I lye on with the bedcloathes belonging thereunto."

To "my Dear Sister Rebecca ye wife of John Pabodie My Negro woman Sarah . and all the feathers that I have in my house."

"I also give all my houshold Stuff not all ready disposed of in this Will to be Equally divided between my s^d^ Two Sisters Anna & Rebecca."

"all the Rest of my Estate not disposed in this my last Will .... Shall be at the disposal of my Brother Edwd Gray (w^m^ I Constitute and Ordain the Sole Executor ....) But if this be not sufficient to pay my debts & funeral charges he may Sell as much of ye land I leave for his son as will answer them."

The witnesses were John Church, John Tomlin and Richard Billings, all of whom made oath to the will in August,* 1723. [The will also recorded, 4 : 196.]

* The day of the month was omitted in the original will. It is recorded as "August the 7th, 1723"

Digitized by Google

[illegible] 1723, an inventory was [illegible] and Peter Taylor. [illegible] Dwelling house & barne [illegible] way" £800; "the 50. acre [illegible] marsh in the neck" [illegible] £40; "a ¼ of a [illegible]

[illegible] was valued at £60, and "a [illegible] The total amount of the [illegible] Junr executor of [illegible] made oath to the inven- [illegible] recorded, 4 : 197.]

[illegible] Edward Gray of Little [illegible] on the estate [illegible]

[illegible] Edward Gray [illegible] of his Brother [illegible] with John [illegible] of Bristol, as [illegible] were William [illegible]

[illegible] Edward Gray, execu- [illegible] been made to: [illegible] Manchester; [illegible] Davenport; Dr. [illegible] Davenport; George [illegible] Dennis; Caleb [illegible] Peckham; James [illegible] Pearce; John [illegible] Thomas [illegible] Thomas [illegible] Thomas [illegible] Joseph Sea- [illegible] Richard [illegible] Southworth; [illegible] Legacy per [illegible] 6d.; [illegible] Edward Gray y^e [illegible] more then [illegible] Brother [illegible] 7d.

[illegible]

AUTOGRAPHS OF MAJOR JOHN FREEMAN JOSIAH COOKE, THOMAS PAINE AND RICHARD HIGGINS

By the Editor

In the illustration facing page 145 of this issue we have reproduced a deed, dated 27 April, 1659, bearing the autograph signatures of Richard Higgins, Josiah Cooke, Thomas Paine and John Freeman, all of Eastham. This reproduction was made from a photostat copy (of the original deed) presented to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants by Mr. Stanley W. Smith, of Boston, a member of the Society and a descendant of Josiah Cooke and Thomas Paine, the two witnesses.

Richard Higgins, the grantor, was the immigrant ancestor of the Higgins family, and it should be noted that, in signing the deed, he wrote his name "Richard Higgins", although the person who drew up the deed, for his signature, spelled the name "Higgens".

Josiah Cooke, the first witness, was probably Josiah[1] Cooke, of Eastham, rather than the son, Josiah[2] Cooke, also of Eastham. Josiah[2] Cooke married Deborah[2] Hopkins (*Gyles*[2], *Stephen*[1]), in 1668, nine years after the date of this deed. Josiah[1] Cooke, of Eastham, was not a son of Francis[1] Cooke, the Mayflower Passenger, as shown by the Editor, in our third volume.*

Thomas Paine, the second witness, married Mary Snow[2] (*Constance*[2] *Hopkins, Stephen*[1]). of Eastham.

John[2] Freeman (*Edmund*[1]), who took the acknowledgment of the grantor, was then a Governor's Assistant, as shown by his signature. At this date he was a Lieutenant, later became a Captain, and on 2 June, 1685, was chosen Major. The last title is used in the caption of this article, as the one by which he is best known. John Freeman's wife was Mercy Prence, daughter of Governor Thomas Prence and Patience[2] Brewster (*Elder William*[1]).

The deed was dated 27 April, 1659, but was not acknowledged until 20 February, 1667/8, and was not recorded until after 2 June, 1685, the date when Plymouth Colony was divided into the three Counties of Barnstable, Bristol and Plymouth. As it

* The Mayflower Descendant, III: 97.

Digitized by Google

was recorded "In page the 12th of the Book of Records of Lands", it must have been entered very soon after the Barnstable County Registry was started.

[RICHARD HIGGINS TO JONATHAN SPARROW]

To all people to whom these prsents shall come. Know that I Richard Higgens of Easham in the Government of New Plimourth in New England in America Taylor doe by these prsents Covenant bargaine and exchange a parcell of upland containing twenty acres be it more or lesse scituate and lying upon poche as the records testyfyeth: upon the Southwest side of a place commonly called youngs cove: ten acres bounded with marked trees at each corner: and upon the South side with mr John Mayos land: dated Aprill 27th 1659 other ten acres of upland lying adiacent to the former ten acres it being two graunts : bounded a marke tree neere the head of the marsh next to Steven Snow at the head of youngs cove : from thence to the northermost bound tree of the former ten acres : and So to the Easterly bound tree of the land that was formerly Thomas Roberts : from thence downe to youngs cove as the said Thomas Roberts range runnes these bounds in both prcells containing twenty acrs be it more or lesse unto the said Jonathan Sparrow of the Towne of Easham in the Goverment of New Plimouth in New England Husbandman : for and in Consideration hereof the said Richard [Higg*] Higgens doth acknowledge himselfe fully satisfyed and payd by way of exchange of other twenty acres of upland delivered unto the sayd Richard Higgens by Jonathan Sparrow and thereof and of every pte and parcell thereof for himself his heires and assignes and every of them doth fully and clearely acquitt exonerate and discharge him the said Jonathan Sparrow his heires executors and administrators and every of them for ever : Hath freely absolutely given graunted bargained exchanged enfeofed and confirmed : And by these prsents doth fully clearely and absolutely give grant bargaine sell alianate enfeoffe and confirme unto the said Jonathan Sparrow and to his heires and assignes for ever : all the abovesaid mentioned lands of Richard Higgens and all the estate right title interest claime and demaund whatsoever which the said Richard Higgens hath of in and to the Same lands or any the prmisses or any pte of them with there or

* The name was begun too near the right hand margin of the paper, therefore it was not completed, but it was not crossed out.

Digitized by Google

or any there appurtenances : To have and to hold al the Said lands by these p^r^sents mentioned bargained and sold and every p^r^te and parcell of them with there and every of there appurtenances unto the Said Jonathan Sparrow his heires and assignes : To the only proper use and behooffe of the said Jonathan Sparrow and of his heires and assignes for ever : To be holden of his Maiesty as of his Mannor of East Greenewich in the County of Kent in the Realme of England in free and common Soccage and not in Capite nor by Knights Service thereof due and of Right accustomed and with warrants against all people whatsoever from by or under him the said Richard Higgens or any of his heires executors or assignes claiming any right title interest of and into the Said bargained p^r^misses or any pte or parcell of them and there appurtenances whatsoever and the said Richard Higgens doth further Covenant and graunt that the said Richard Higgens at the time of bargaine and saile making of the abovesaid p^r^misses was the right and lawfull owner of the abovesaid bargained p^r^misses and doth covenant and graunt by these p^r^sents that it shall and may be lawfull to and for the Sayd Jonathan Sparrow eyther by himselfe or his Attorneys to Record and Inroule or cause to be Recorded or Inrouled the title and tenour of these p^r^sents in his Sayd Maiestyes court at Plimouth aforesaid before the Governour of the time being according to the usuall manner and Customes of Recording and Inrouling deeds and Evidences in Such case made and provided In Witnesse whereof I the Said Richard Higgens hath to these p^r^sents sett to my hand and Seale:

In presence of
Josiah Cooke
Tho: Paine

Richard Higgins
(Seal)

This above writen ded was oned before me by the person conserned here in with the Consent of his Wife

John Freeman Asist
This 20 : 12^m^* 1667

This deed above writen is Carefully Recorded In the County Bok of Barnestable In page the 12th of the Book of Records of Lands

As Attest Joseph Lothrop Clerk and Recorder

* As the twelfth month, in Old Style dating, was February, the date of the acknowledgment was 20 February, 1667/8.

Digitized by Google

PLYMOUTH, MASS., VITAL RECORDS

(Continued from page 95)

[p. 52] The Children of Capt Joseph Fulgham & Lurania Fulgham His 2nd Wife
Joseph Fulgham Born October 1st 1756 Deceas^{d}
Mercy Fulgham Born Decemb^{r} 11th 1760 Deceas^{d}
Hannah Fulgham Born Janu^{ry} 4th 1764 Deceas^{d}
The Child of Joseph Fulgham & Rebeckah his wife Viz his first wife
1 Charles Fulgham Born June 13th 17[*]
The Children of Benjamin Barnes & Elizabeth Barnes His Wife
1 Elizabeth Barnes Born August 22nd 1762, Deceas^{d} Ap^{r} 1764
2 Benjamin Barnes Born April 14th 1764
The Children of Seth Luce Holmes & Saloma his Wife
1. Sarah Elizabeth, born March 8, 1827
2. Rebecca W. Holmes, born June 20, 1830
3. Saloma N. born Feby 3, 1832
4. Seth Luce born July 30, 1836
5. Lydia Morton born July 30, 1836
The Child of James Doten, jun^{r} & Elizabeth Doten his Wife
1 Hope Doten Born June 15th 1761
Children of Joseph Gifford & Elizabeth his Wife
1. Elizabeth, born June 20th 1831
[p. 53] The Children of Benjamin Warren & Jane his wife.
1. Benjamin born may 12, 1766
2. Rebeckah Warren Born Feby 18th 1768
3. Sally Warren Born Augst 17th 1769
The Child of Hezekiah E. Ross & Mary his Wife
1. Mary Freeman, born July 19th 1831.
The Child of Daniel Dilman & Susannah his 2nd wife
Susannah Dilman born March 1st 1770
The Children of Henry Seymour & Nancy his Wife
1. Nancy Seely, born, 1827, [illegible]
2. Margaret Augusta, 1831, [illegible]
The Children of Elijah Wallace & Hannah his Wife
1. Antoinette A. born, October [illegible] 1832
2. Elizabeth E. born, Feb^{y} [illegible]
3. Pauline Ross, born July [illegible]
[p. 54] The Children of [illegible] Pearce & Elizabeth Pearce His Wife
1. Experience Pearce Born [illegible] 1764
2. Elizabeth Pearce Born [illegible] 1765

[*] The last two figures of the [illegible] not entered.

[illegible] original page 80.

Digitized by Google

3. Sarah Pearce Born
4 Samuel Pearce Born March 19th 1769
Children of Samuel Lanman & Content* his wife
1. Ellis Thomas, born, July 25th . 1812
2. George Francis, born Augt 9th . 1814.
3. Sarah Holmes, born Apl 18th . 1817.
4. Samuel Ellis, born Sept 11th . 1819
5. Elizabeth, born Octr 7th . 1821
6. Ellis Thomas, born June 3d . 1824
The Cilldren of Ephraim Spooner & Elizs his Wife
1 A Son Born April 1st 1764 livd About 20 Hours
2 Elizabeth Spooner Born Sept 5th 1765 Deceasd April 17th 1767
3 Ephraim Spooner Born May 3rd 1767 Deceasd Decr 2nd 1769
4 A Daughter Sill† Born April . 12th 1769
5 Ephraim Spooner . born . April 4 . 1771 Deceasd Aug: 1775
6 Sarah Spooner . born August 13th 1772
7 Thomas Spooner born Febry 11th 1775
8 James Spooner born Febry 5th 1777
9 Ebenezr Spooner . born Janry 20th 1779
The Children of Ichabod Bearce Jr & Sally his Wife,
1. Sarah Ann, born May 27th . 1833
2. Lucy James, born May 17th . 1836
[p. 55] The Children of John Bartlett junr & Sarah Bartlett His Wife
1 Sarah Bartlett Born January 29th 1758 Deceasd April 9th 1758
2 Sarah Bartlett Born August : 14th 1759
3 Eunice Bartlett Born Novembr 21st 1761
4 John Bartlett Born Novembr 17th 1763
5 Deborah Bartlett Born July : 8th 1765
The Children of John Cambell & Sarah Holmes his Wife.‡
1. Sarah born April 18th . April 18th . 1837.
2. William Wallace born July 17th . 1839
The Child of Ezra Corban & Hannah Corban His Wife
1 Dorcas Corban Born augst 22nd 1765
Children of Nathan Haskins & Keziah his Wife§
1. Sarah Royal born Jany 7th 1826
2. Nathan Thomas July 15th . 1828
3. George Henry Augt 24th, 1831
4. Keziah Davis born Jany 22d, 1834
Children of Robert Swinborn & Keziah his wife§
1. Jane Johnson born August 6 . 1838.

* "Temperance" was first written, but it was crossed out and "Content" interlined, in a different hand and ink. See also original page 61.

† Still-born.

‡ See also original page 61.

§ See also original page 58.

Digitized by Google

[p. 56] The Children of Joseph Mitchell & Mary Mitchell His Wife
1 Joseph Mitchell Born November 14th 1760
2 James Mitchell Born March 23rd 1763
3 Ebenezer Mitchell Born August 23rd 1765
4 Mary Mitchell born Febry 3 . 1768
Children of Prince Doten & Susan or Sukey his Wife
1st Susan born December 16 . 1809.
2d. Phebe born December 31 . 1811
3d. Hannah born April 18 . 1814
4th. Prince born October 3 . 1816
5th. Sarah Ann born Decr 7 . 1818.
6th Naomi born Jany 14 . 1821
7th. George Henry born July 7 . 1830
The Children of Joseph Lucas & Mary Lucas his Wife
1 Benjamin Lucas Born March 15th 1755
2 Phebe Lucas Born Febry 24th 1757
3 Lovisa Lucas Born July 8th 1759
4 Elnathan Lucas Born March 1th 1762
5 Ansell Lucas Born April 15th 1764
6. Molle Lucas born April . 18 . 1766.
Children of Nathaniel C. Covington and Catharine his Wife
1. Catharine was born Augt 26 . 1836
Twins { 2 Nathaniel born May . 20 1839
{ 3 William born May 20 1839
[p. 57] The Children of Seth Morton & Mercy Morton His Wife
1 Mercy Morton Born July 28th 1762
2 Elizabeth Morton Born August 26th 1765
Children of Capt Winslow Holmes & Lydia his wife
1st. Betsey born August 1st . 1825
2d. Winslow S. born Feby 29 . 1827.
3d. Lydia born Apl 22 . 1828
4th. Lydia Mason born July 5 . 1829.
5th. Henry B born Decr 18 . 1831
6th Bathsheba J. born Octr 14 . 1833.
7th. Emeline Frances born Sept 3 . 1836.
Capt Winslow Holmes, the father, was born Novr 2d . 1801 He was lost at sea; sailed from Boston 3d . Octr 1836, and was never heard from Afterwards.
Lydia his wife was born May 29th . 1804
The Children of William Dunham, & Abigail Dunham his Wife
1 William Dunham Born, August . 15th 1765
2 Joseph Donham born Novemr 24th 1770
The Children of John Torry & Meriah Torry his Wife
1 John Torry born 31st of May 1778 decd Octr 12 . 1779
2 Meriah Morton Torry born 31st of March 1780.
The Children of John Torry & Elizabeth Torry his Wife
1 John Torry Born ye 17 . of October 1784 decd 19th

Digitized by Google

2 Elizabeth Harlow Torry born ye 22 Feby 1786.
3 John Torry Born Jany ye 4th 1790.
4 Jesse Harlow Torry Born ye 9 of May 1793.
5 George Washington Torry Born ye 8 of Feby 1800.
The Children of John Carver & Sarah his wife
1. John was born, Feby 13 . 1824
2. Sarah Jane June . 26 . 1827.
3. Nathaniel Jan^y . 16 . 1835
John Carver the father was born Jany 12th . 1800
Sarah the Mother was born December 31st 1802
[p. 58] The Children of Ichabod Morton & Zilph Morton His Wife
1 Ephraim Morton Born Feb^ry 13th 1759 Deceas^d Janury 23rd 1761
2 Ichabod Morton Born Jan^ry 2nd 1761
3 Hannah Morton Born Noven^r 22nd 1762
The Children of Abraham Jackson & Harriet his W
1 Abraham Jackson born Jany 30th 1821
2 John G. March 8th 1823
3 Thomas O. June 30th 1825
4 Horace April 6th 1828
5 George H. Jany 17th 1830
6 Isaac C. Feby 2^d 1832
7 Isaac W. Feby 4th 1834
8 Edward H. July 9th 1835
9 Harriet O. Sepr 21st 1837
The Children of Silvanus Holmes, & Mercy Holmes his Wife,
1 Mary Holmes Born, Janu^ry 1st 1743 Old stile
2 Silvanus Holmes Born, Novem^r 11th 1744 Old stile
3 Rebecca Holmes Born, Janu^ry 13th 1747 old stile
4 Ansel Holmes Born Novem^r 20th 1749 old stile
Children of Nathan Haskins & Keziah his Wife*
1. Sarah Royal, born January 7 . 1826.*
2. Nathan Thomas, born . July 15 . 1828.*
3. George Henry born . Augt 24 . 1831*
4. Keziah Davis born Jany 22 . 1834*
Child of Robert Swinborn & Keziah his Wife*
1. Jane Johnson . born August 6 . 1838.*
[p. 59] The Children of Ebenezer Harlow jun^r & Rebecca Harlow His Wife
1 Rebecca Harlow Born June 29th 1759
2 Mary Harlow Born Novr 18th 1761
3 Ebenezer Harlow Born Jan^ry 7th 1765
The Chilldren of Samuel Bartlett Junr & Eliz^a his wife
1 Samuel Bartlett born June 19th 1767
2 Natha^l Bartlett born Jan^ry 22nd 1769
3 Cornelus Bartlett born Jan^ry 19th 1771

* These entries have been crossed out, and "Duplicate entry" written on the margin. See original page 55.

Digitized by Google

The Children of Samuel Bartlett Junr & Betty Bartlett His Wife
1 Mercy . Bartlett Born October 19th 1755
2 Betty Bartlett Born Decr 13th 1757
3 William Bartlett Born march 16th 1759
4 John Bartlett Born Decembr 14th 1760
5 Joseph Bartlett Born June 16 : 1762
All Born at North Carolina See Above
The Children of Samuel Battles & Alise Battles His Wife
1 Elizabeth Battles Born Sepr 17th 1763
2 Polley Battles Born Decr 2nd 1765
[p. 60] The Children of Isaac Mackee, & Sarah Mackee his Wife
1 Isaac Mackee Born August 4th 1764.
2 William Mackee born Janry 29th 1765
3 Mary . Mackee born June 30th 1767 Deceasd Octobr 27th 1768
4 Martha Mackee born Decr 17th 1768
5 Hannah Mackee born Octr 12th 1770 Deceasd Decr 27th 1770
The Children of William Drew & Sarah his wife . viz
1 William born Feby 14 . 1805
2 Mary born Febr 28 . 1807.
3 Charles born Novr 15 . 1808
4 Elizabeth born Augt 13 . 1810
5 Stephen born Sept 27 . 1812
6 Sarah Woodward, born Aug 24 . 1814
7 Joanna born March 31 . 1817.
8 Reuben born Feby 14 . 1819
9 Charles born Jany 11 . 1821 died 1821 . Decr 2d
10 Sophronia born Augt 27 . 1822
11 Charles born Sept 30 . 1824 died . 1825 . Feby 20
12 Tamea born Apl 23 . 1826
The Children of Ephraim Bartlett & Marcy Bartlett his Wife
1 Tamea C Bartlett Born August 7th 1760
2 Silvanus Bartlett Born Septemr 16 1762
3 Susannah Bartlett Born Septemr 20th 1764
The Children of Job Rider & Sally his wife viz
1 Sally born Novr 8th . 1809
2 Lydia William born . March 24, 1811
3 Joseph . born April 12th . 1813
4 Job . born Sept. 5th 1815
5 Betsey . born . Novr 13th 1817.
6 Thomas born . Decr 19th 1821
7 Henry Cassady, born Apl 24th . 1825.
The Child of Joseph Gifford & Elizabeth his wife.*
1 Elizabeth Gifford, born 1839 . June 26th.*

(*To be continued*)

* See Original page 52.

Digitized by Google

THE WILL OF THOMAS BARTLETT[5]

By the Editor

Thomas Bartlett[5] (*Robert*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Mary*[2] *Warren, Richard*[1]), of Plymouth, was born there, 9 February, 1693/4, and died 28 September, 1764. He married, 10 January, 1716/17, Abigail Finney, but died without issue. Abigail died at Plymouth, 13 March, 1765, in her 68th year.

Thomas Bartlett's will, dated 1 April, 1758, and probated 4 November, 1764, is exceptionally interesting and valuable, because it contains the names of numerous relatives to whom bequests were made.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of the will, and all records relating to the settlement of the estate, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Probate Records.

[Thomas Bartlett's Will]

[Plym. Co. Prob. 19:131] "Thomas Bartlett of Plimouth .... yeoman" made his will 1 April, 1758. Bequests were as follows:

To "my Dear and Loveing* Abigail Bartlett one half of the Income of my Farm whereon I now dwell viz, One half of the Proffits of the whole, so that if my Executor Leasses out the place, the Tennant to have One half as is Customary and the .... Other half to be to my said wife to and for her support .... while she Continues my widdow. Likewise the improvement of the best room in my House and as much of the Other part of the House & buildings as makes up the One half Dureing her remaining my widdow, Also .... the use of One half my Pew in the meeting house, Dureing her life . also liberty of Cutting Eight Cords of wood of my wood Lotts p^r year, for her Own fireing, the whole to be cutt and Carted for her yearly by my said Executor without any Cost to my said wife, so long as She Continues to dwell in my said House, as my widdow" also "my Indian servant Girl Sarah Cunnet .... Also .... the whole use and improvement of all my Household Stuff & Books Dureing her being my widdow, but if she Shall marry again, then I hereby

* The word "wife" was omitted in recording.

Digitized by Google

Give her One third part of my said Household Goods & Books .... Except Such Books as I have Given [p. 132] .... in this my will, also my will is that my Executor always find & provide at his Cost as Executor a good Beast for her use & improvement to Ride on, also two Cavees* such as she shall chuse & Six of the best Sheep & one swine for each & every year dureing her remaining my widdow .... if my said wife Should marry again that my said Executor shall then pay her" £26, 13s., 4d. "at the time of her mariage"

To "my Brother Ebenezer Bartlett my twenty acres of land (be it more or less) formerly laid out to James Barnaby and by Capt James Warren Conveyed to my Honrd father Robert Bartlett deceasd is part of my Homestead, whereon I now dwell, and Bounded Begining at a Stone set in the Ground on the Southerly side of the Roade above my House and from said stone about South East by a Maple tree (Standing in the fence) marked and thence in the same range to a small Beach tree marked on four Sides standing also in the fence and thence on the same range to the Brook and for the Other Boundaries Reference is had to the Deed of said twenty acres from said Warren to my said father, Togather with all the Buildings fences and trees .... on said land all hereby given to him for and dureing his Natural life and half my Right & intrest in South meadow Cedar Swamp also my wood Lot I bought of William Clark, and at said Ebenezers Death, the whole of the above premisses to Descend .... to my said Brother Ebenezers son, Thomas Bartlett .... and also half my Pew in the meeting House"

To "my Nephew Thomas Bartlett son of my brother Joseph Bartlett .... all the Residue and remainder of my Homestead On which I now dwell Containing by Estimation forty acres .... Togather with my peice of meadow adjoyning to Eell river at Mortons Landing so called contains about two Acres, and all that my one Sixteenth part of plimouth Beach, and my half of the wood Lott Joseph Warren & I bought of Samuel Bartlett Esqr also one half of my Right & Interest in South Meadow Cedar Swamp, and also my Share or Lott of mean land that fell to my father mr Robert Bartlett in the last Division of the Comon lands of the Proprietors of Plimouth and Plimton and half my Pew in the meeting House after my wifes decease."

To "the Children of my Brother John Bartlett to be paid as hereafter mentiond" £13, 6s., 8d., "to be Equally divided among the Children of my said Brother."

* Plainly an error for "calves".

Digitized by Google

To "the Children of my Brother Robert Bartlett the like sum of" £13, 6s., 8d., "to be paid as hereafter mentiond to be equally divided to and among them."

To "my Brother Lemuel Bartletts Children to be paid as hereafter mentiond the like sum of" £13, 6s., 8d., "to be Equally divided to and among them"

[p. 133] To "Thomas Sears and Willard Sears sons of my sister Elizabeth Sears the sum of" £8, "to each of them and one Cow & Calf and ten sheep to each of them when and as they arrive to the age of twenty One years"

To "Abigail Bartlett wife of Ebenezer Bartlett my Brother" £6, 13s., 4d., "& Sarah Faunce wife of Thomas Faunce of plimouth" £6, 13s., 4d., "And to Chloe Sears daughter of my sister Elizabeth Sears" £6, 13s., 4d., "to be paid . . . . as hereafter Ordered"

To "each of the Children of my Brothers & sisters That is to say, to so many of them as shall be alive at my Death a Handsom English Bible with Phsalms & Clasps and each & every of them a Catechism within Six months after my decease"

To "the First Church of Christ in Plimouth" £6, 13s., 4d., "within One year after my decease viz four pounds to purchase a piece of plate for said Church, and the remainder to be laid Out in Catechisms & Distributed to & among the Children of the said Church."

To "my five Brothers, John, Joseph, Ebenezer, Robert & Lemuel Bartlett, all my wearing apparell to be Equally Divided among them."

To "my Brother Robert Bartlett my Great Bible and to my Brother Ebenezer Bartletts son Ebenezer my Second Volume of m^r^ Flavells workes, and to Thomas Bartlett son of my Brother Joseph Bartlett my Book is m^r^ Robert Trails sermons . and Doct^r^ Watt^s^ sermons, is viz first Volumn to John Bartlett son of Brother John Bartlett and the Second Vollumn to Lemuel Bartlett the son of Lemuel Bartlett . And all the Remainder of my Books I Give to my above^sd^ five Brothers John, Joseph Ebenezer, Robert & Lemuel Bartletts to be Equally divided to and among them, after my wifes decease."

"all the remainder . . . . of my Estate whatsoever and wheresoever I Give to my Beloved Brother Joseph Bartlett and he to pay all my Just Debts and Legacies beforementioned and my funeral Charges, togather with all the profits he may make of my farm, in Plimouth after my wife receives the whole of One half as Before [p. 134] Beforementioned of the profits and if

Digitized by Google

the Residue Given to my said Brother togather with the profits he may make of the farm be not sufficient to pay all my Just Debts funeral Charges and Legacies, then the said Legacies and Charges, Shall be paid out of that part of my Real Estate which I have .... Given to his son Thomas Bartlett .... and further my will is that the Legacies Given Excepting those the time of payment of which is herein before Expressed be paid .... as follows, ... what I have .... to my Brother Johns Children and to Abigail Bartlett Given to be paid in Cash Shall be paid them .... within One year after my said wifes decease or Second marriage and what I have given .... To my Brother Roberts Children and to Sarah Faunce Shall be paid them within two years after my wifes Decease or Second marriage, and what I have Given to my Brother Lemuel Bartletts Children, and to Chloe Sears .... Shall be paid them within three years after my said wifes decease or Second Marriage."

"my said Brother Joseph Bartlett" was appointed sole executor.

The witnesses were Samuel Bartlett, Nathaniel Shurtleff and Ephraim Spooner.

On 5 November, 1764, the will of "Thomas Bartlett late of plimouth .... yeoman deceasd" was probated, on the oath of Nathaniel Shurtleff and Ephraim Spooner, and administration granted to Joseph Bartlett.

[10 : 268] "An Inventory of the estate of Mr Thomas Bartlet late of Plimouth deceas'd" was taken by Silvanus Bartlett, Jeremiah Howes and Joshua Swift, on 15 January, 1765. The real estate was: "¼ lot cedar swamp in Plimton (by information)" £5, 6s., 8d.; "80 acres pine Land at halfway pond (by information)" 10s., 8d.; "Wood lot 27½ acres at head Eel-river" £5, 6s., 8d.; "Wood lot 30 acres at head Eel-river (adjoining)" £7, 10s.; "Piece meadow lying on side Eel-river about two acres" £26, 13s., 4d.; "39 acres land adjoining forge at Eel-river" £130, 3s., 4d.; "Homestead & Buildings standing thereon" £300. The total amount of the inventory was £655, 11s., 7½d. The "Pew in the meeting house (first precinct)" was valued at £16; "Indian Girl" £8; "Indian boy" £4.

On 14 October, 1765, the three appraisers made oath to the inventory, before Edward Winslow, Justice of the Peace. On the same day "Jo Bartlet admr on sd estate" made oath to the inventory.

Digitized by Google

SUBSCRIPTION PRICE TO BE INCREASED

On account of the great increase in the cost of paper, printing, binding, etc., it has been found necessary to increase the subscription price of "The Mayflower Descendant" to four dollars ($4.00) per year, payable strictly in advance.

All subscriptions for Volume 22 (1920) must, therefore, be prepaid at the new rate.

Remittances must be payable to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, which is duly incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts.

This increase in the subscription price will not in any way affect the members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, who receive the magazine without extra charge.

CAPT. PETER BENNETT'S WILL AND THE ESTATE OF HIS WIFE PRISCILLA

By the Editor

Peter Bennett of Middleborough, Mass., married Priscilla[8] Howland (*Isaac*[2], *John*[1]), of that town, 30 October, 1700, and had eleven children: Elizabeth, married John Darling; Isaac, married Mary Drew; Joseph, married Thankful Sprout; Susanna, married John Drew; Peter, married Sarah Stephens; Priscilla, married John Miller; Anna, died in infancy; Jedediah, died without issue; Jael, married Abiezer Edson; Nathan, married Jemima Samson; Deborah, married Samuel Thacher.

Priscilla (Howland) Bennett died at Middleborough, 3 March, 1746, and Capt. Peter Bennett died there, 22 October, 1749. Both were buried in the old cemetery at The Green.

Priscilla's brother, Seth[8] Howland (*Isaac*[2], *John*[1]) died without issue, in 1729, and she received certain real estate as her share in his property. It is probable that this was the real estate mentioned in her inventory.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of Capt. Peter Bennett's will and of all records and original documents on file, relating

Digitized by Google

to the settlement of his and his wife's estates, found in the Plymouth County, Mass., Probate Records.

In another article in this issue will be found the settlement of Seth[3] Howland's estate.

Both of these articles are printed at the expense of Mrs. John M. Rice, of Waltham, Mass., who is a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, and is descended from three sisters of Seth[3] Howland (*Isaac*[2], *John*[1]), as follows:

From Priscilla[3] Howland, who married Peter Bennett.

From Susanna[3] Howland, who married Ephraim Wood.

From Hannah[3] Howland, who married John Tinkham[4] (*Ephraim*[3], *Mary*[2] *Brown, Peter*[1]).

[Capt. Peter Bennet's Will]

[Plym. Co. Prob. 11 : 382] Peter Bennett, of Middleborough, made his will on 5 October, 1749. Bequests were as follows:

To "my son Isaac Bennet (Besides what I have heretofore given him by Deed of Gift) a Certain parcel of my Homestead land & meadow which lyeth there adjoyning together whereon I now dwell lying in the . . . . twelve Mens purchase in Middlebro afores[d] which land is bounded as followeth begining at a long Stone set into the Ground and other Stones laid about it Standing in the middle of the breadth of the twelfth lot in Number in the first allotment of Hundred Acre lots in said Twelve mens purchase it being the South East Corner bound of that parcel of my Homestead which I have lately given unto my said son Isaac Bennet by Deed of Gift: and from thence ranging North Eighty Eight degrees & a half Easterly Cross my land unto the range of the Easterly side of said twelfth lot: and from thence to include all my Land & meadow which lyeth their adjoyning together home to the brook Called the fall brook, Together with the dwelling house Barne & Fences on s[d] land, also I give unto my s[d] son Isaac Bennet my Sawmill & three quarters of my Gristmill Standing on the brook called fall brook, and also my One Seventh & a quarter of a Seventh part of that two hundred acres of land which was formerly laid out to Gov[r] Prence lying butting on the northerly side of the fall brook in Middlebro; being that which I formerly bought of Coll[o] Shubal Gorham Deceasd", also "the One half for quantity & quality of that my land & meadow which I formerly bought of Nathan Howland lying in the purchase Called the Six & twenty mens purchase in Middlebro afores[d] &

Digitized by Google

is that part of the Homestead of my Brother Seth Howland deceas'd which fell to the s^{d} Nathan Howland in the Division of the said Seth Howlands Estate"

"I haveing heretofore Given Considerable unto my son Joseph Bennet since deceasd I now Give . . . . unto my two Grandsons John Bennet & Sam^{ll} Bennet (sons of the s^{d} Josepth Bennet deceasd) all that my four acres of Meadow . . . . which I formerly bo^{t} of Dea Jonathan Cob lying butting on the fall Brook at the Mouth of Tispaquins pond the same to be Equally divided between them always Excepting that the Owner or Owners of my Mills which Stand on the fall brook shall have the liberty from time to time to Stop the water in said fall brook against said Meadow [p. 383] And to let out the water for the use of said Mills as they see Cause with the Liberty of a Way Cross s^{d} Meadow to come to s^{d} Brooke as they may have Occation"

To "my three Grand Children the Children of my son Peter Bennet Deceasd, Namely Peter Bennet, Anna Bennet and Jael Bennet all that my land On which my said son Peter Benet formerly lived butting on the Northerly side of the fall brook in Middlebro afores^{d} between the land of Ichabod Wood & the land of Robert Barrows the s^{d} Peter Bennet to have Sixty Acres thereof for quantity Next adjoyning to s^{d} Fall brook with the Buildings & Fences thereon & the remaining part thereof to be Equally divided between the said Anna Bennet and Jael Bennet"

To "My aforesaid Grandson Peter Bennet the One half for quantity and quality of that my land & meadow which I formerly bought of Nathan Howland lying in the purchase Called the Six & twenty Mens purchase in Middlebro And is that part of the Homestead of my Brother Seth Howland Deceas^{d} which fell to the s^{d} Nathan Howland in ye Division of the s^{d} Seth Howlands Estate" also "the one quarter part of my Gristmill standing on the fall brook always Excepting that my son Isaac Bennet Shall have the profit & Income thereof untill my said Grandson Shall arrive to the age of twenty One years or time of his mariage which Shall first hapen, also I Give unto my said Grandson Peter Benet my Gun"

To "my two Grand Daughters Priscilla Bennet & Susanna Bennet The Children of my son Nathan Bennet Deceasd, a Certain percell of my Homestead land lying & being in the purchase Called the twelve mens purchase in Middlebro, & is the Southerly End of of the Eleventh & twelveth lots in Number in the first allotment of Hundred Acre lots in said purchase and is bounded as followeth begining at the Southwest Corner bound of the

Digitized by Google

aforesd Eleventh lot and from thence the Westerly side there of rangeth North & by East by the range of sd lot about One hundred forty & three pole & three quarters to a long stone set in the Ground and other stones laid about it at or Near said range & from thence ranging north Eighty Eight degrees And a half Easterly Cross said Eleventh & twelfth lots unto the range of the Easterly side of said Twelfth lot, and from thence by the range of sd lot South & be west untill it come to the Southeast Corner bound thereof & from thence bounded by the head range of sd 12th & 11th lots unto the South west Corner of said Eleventh lot first mentiond always provided that my Daughter Jemima Bennet Shall have ye use & improvement of the One third part of the above mentioned land dureing the time that She remains my said son Nathans widdow, and it is also my Will that in Case either of my said Grand Daughters Should die before they Come to age and leave no Child or Children of their own to Inherit it then . . . . the Survivere Shall inherit the whole And it is also my Will that in case that both my sd Granddaughters Should die before that either of them Come of age & Neither of leave a Child or Children to inherit it then . . . . the said Land Shall be Divided to & among my Children and Grand Children, that is to Say each of my Children now survveing to have One Share thereof each of them, and the heirs of each of my Children deceased to draw One Share thereof that is to say the heirs of each Child deceased to draw a Share to be divided among them"

[illegible] Daughter Jemima Darling besides what I have [illegible] all that my three acres of meadow be it [illegible] I formerly bought of James Bumpas lying in the [illegible] the lower Meadow in the . . . . Six & twenty [illegible]

[illegible] Wearing apparell and Cane, [illegible]

[illegible] woman Named Jenny go free, [illegible] when She arrives to the [illegible] September the first . 1759:"

[illegible] Meadows & Swamps where- [illegible] given away . . . . and also [illegible] soever besides what I have [illegible] after my just debts and [illegible] of the same shall be Divided [illegible] my son Isaac Bennet One [illegible] of my son Joseph Bennet [illegible] the Children of my son

Digitized by Google

Peter Bennet Dec[d] One Share thereof, and unto the Children of my son Nathan Bennet Deceasd One Share thereof, and unto my Daughter Elizabeth Darling One Share thereof, and unto my Daughter Susana Drew one Share thereof, and unto my daughter Priscilla Miller One share thereof and Unto my Grandson Abiezer Edson (the son of my daughter Jael Edson Deceasd) One Share thereof and unto my Daughter Deborah Thacher One Share thereof, and my Will is that all the lands & Real Estate which I have herein given to my Children or Grand Children Shall belong unto them . . . . in Manner as I have given the same to them & their respective heirs . . . . forever"

"my son Isaac Bennet" was made executor.

The witnesses were Jacob Tomson, Gershom Cobb and Thomas Paddock.

The will was probated on 6 November, 1749, on the oaths of the three witnesses, and administration granted to "Isaac Bennet of s[d] Middlebro Husbandman Executor in the same will named"

[11 : 316] "A true Inventory on the Estate Both Real & Personal of Cap[t] Peter Bennett late of Middleborough . . . . Deceasd" was taken on 20 November, 1749, by Nehemiah Bennet, Seth Tinkham and Gershom Cobb. The real estate, not described, was valued at £5085, and the personal estate at £1013, 17s.

The three appraisers made oath to the inventory, 27 December, 1749, and the executor made oath to it, 1 January, 1749.*

[Mrs. Priscilla Bennett's Estate]

[Plym. Co. Prob. 11 : 318] On 27 December, 1749, an inventory "of the Estate being all Real of m[rs] Priscilla Bennett late wife of Cap[t] Peter Bennet, late of Middlebro . . . . Deceasd" was taken by Nehemiah Bennett, Seth Tinkham and Gershom Cobb. The real estate, not described, was valued at £650. The three appraisers made oath to the inventory, 27 December, 1749, and Isaac Bennet, administrator, made oath to it, 1 January, 1749.*

[From original letter] On 1 January, 1749,* Isaac Bennett of Middleborough, yeoman, was appointed administrator on the estate of "Priscilla Bennit late of middlebro . . . . lately Died Intestate" [Also recorded, 11 : 317.]

[From unrecorded bond] On 1 January, 1749,* Isaac Bennett, as administrator, with Gershom Cobb and John Miller, as sureties, all yeomen of Middleborough, gave a bond for £500. The witnesses were Edward Winslow and Elijah Dean.

* This would be 12 January, 1750, in New Style dating.

Digitized by Google

PROCEEDINGS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS

Special Business Meeting, 25 September, 1919

A special business meeting was held at the Society's Rooms, No. 53 Mt. Vernon Street, Boston, on Thursday afternoon, 25 September, 1919, for the first reading of proposed amendments of the By-Laws.

The Committee on At Home Days served light refreshments, at the close of the business meeting.

Gifts for the Library and Cabinet

From Mr. Robert L. Weis, Mass. No. 1696: "Edmund Lewis of Lynn, Massachusetts, and Some of His Descendants."

From Miss Mabel E. Cheney, Mass. No. 1521: A Framed Sampler, worked in [illegible] by her grandmother, Rhoda French, born in 1801.

From Mr. Mark D. Batchelder, Mass. No. 1678: "The Genealogy of the Taber Family", also Eight Photographs of Family Records.

From Mrs. Charles T. Akeley, Mass. No. [illegible]: Nine Photographs of Old Family Records.

From Mrs. George E. Richards, Mass. No. [illegible]: An Old Family Record.

Mrs. [illegible] died at Revere, Mass., 24 February, 1919. She was [illegible] as a descendant of Stephen [illegible]

Mrs. [illegible] died at [illegible], N. H., 24 July, 1919. She was [illegible] as a descendant of [illegible]

Mr. [illegible] 1919. He was [illegible] of William [illegible]

Mr. [illegible] He was [illegible] Francis [illegible]

Mrs. [illegible] Francisco, [illegible] as a descend- [illegible]

Digitized by Google

Members Elected

31 July, 1919.

No. 1709. Mrs. Andrew Weeks Anthony, Bristol, R. I., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1710. Robert Spurr Weston, Brookline, Mass., eighth from John Howland.

No. 1711. Mrs. John Charles Fremont Assar, Los Angeles, Cal., ninth from Isaac[7] Allerton, eighth from Mary[7] Allerton.

No. 1712. Rev. William Colson Clark, Wilmington, Vt., ninth from Isaac[7] Allerton, eighth from Mary[7] Allerton.

No. 1713. Miss Helena Adele Ewer, Needham, Mass., tenth from William Bradford.

No. 1714. Henry Clinton Lathrop, Windham, Conn., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1715. Mrs. John Paul Baker, Baltimore, Md., ninth from James[7] Chilton, eighth from Mary[7] Chilton.

No. 1716. Mrs. Felix Barnet Campbell, Jeffersonville, Ind., ninth from Francis[7] Cooke, eighth from John[7] Cooke.

29 August, 1919.

No. 1717. Mrs. Charles Thomas Aiseley, Brattleborough, Vt., tenth from John Howland.

No. 1718. Nathaniel Emmons Paine, M.D., West Newton, Mass., eighth from William Bradford.

No. 1719. Miss Estelle Augusta George, Henniker, N. H., eighth from Richard Warren.

No. 1720. Mrs. Albert Sidney Bolles, Bennington, Vt., ninth from Edward[7] Fuller, eighth from Samuel[7] Fuller.

No. 1721. Mrs. George Edward Richards, Boston, Mass., tenth from William Brewster.

No. 1722. Miss Mary Emma Potter, Boston, Mass., eleventh from Francis[7] Cooke, tenth from John[7] Cooke.

No. 1723. Mrs. Arthur Payson Dana, Wellesley, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1724. James Rudolph Garfield, Cleveland, O., ninth from James[7] Chilton, eighth from Mary[7] Chilton.

No. 1725. Winthrop Pitt Tryon, Staten Island, N. Y., ninth from Stephen[7] Hopkins, eighth from Constance[7] Hopkins.

8 September, 1919.

No. 1726. Miss Henrietta Frances Dwight, Boston, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

No. 1727. Mrs. Frederick Charles Negus, Proctor, Vt., ninth from Francis Cooke.

No. 1728. Edward Hickling Bradford, M.D., Boston, Mass., seventh from William Bradford.

No. 1729. Miss Hattie Gray Holmes, Somerville, Mass., ninth from William Bradford.

Digitized by Google

[illegible]

[illegible] Seymour Young, New York, N. Y., eighth [illegible] Bradford.

[illegible] Anthony Molyneux, Syracuse, N. Y., ninth [illegible] Bradford.

[illegible] Chester McFadden, Peoria, Ill., tenth from [illegible]

[illegible] Nickerson, Great Barrington, Mass., [illegible] Edward Doty.

[illegible] Rosenthal, Drexel Hill, Pa., ninth from [illegible]

[illegible] Cushman Berry, Boston, Mass., ninth [illegible] eighth from Mary Allerton.

[illegible] Mattapoisett, Mass., eighth [illegible]

[illegible] London, Eng., tenth from Wil-[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] tenth from [illegible]

[illegible] Howland.

[illegible] Alden; ninth [illegible]

[illegible] Alden; tenth [illegible] from Wil-[illegible] Rogers; tenth [illegible]

[illegible] Richard Warren.

[illegible] John Howland.

[illegible] Bowman,
Secretary.

FORM FOR A BEQUEST

[illegible] Descendants,
[illegible] the Commonwealth of
[illegible] dollars.

Digitized by Google

SETH³ HOWLAND'S ESTATE

By the Editor

Seth³ Howland (*Isaac²*, *John¹*) was born 28 November, 1677, and died at Middleborough, Mass., 26 October, 1729. He married Elizabeth Delano, of Middleborough, on 24 May, 1728, and died intestate, leaving no issue.

The widow sold to the heirs her rights in the real estate, and by decree of the probate court it was divided into six equal shares, one each for the surviving brother and the three surviving sisters, one for the heirs of the deceased brother and one for the heirs of the deceased sister.

The will of Capt. Peter Bennett, who married Seth³ Howland's sister Priscilla, and the estate of Priscilla, are printed in another article in this issue.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of all records, and original documents on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Probate Records, relating to the settlement of Seth³ Howland's estate.

Both of these articles are printed at the expense of Mrs. John M. Rice of Waltham, Mass., a descendant of Capt. Peter and Priscilla (Howland) Bennett, in three lines, and a member of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

[Seth³ Howland's Estate]

[Plym. Co. Prob., 5: 603] On 15 November, 1729, "Elizabeth Howland Relict widow of Seth Howland Late of Middleboro .... & m^r Nath^ll Southworth of middleborough" were appointed administrators of the estate of "Seth Howland of s^d middleboro .... Lately Dyed Intestate"

[From unrecorded bond] On 15 November, 1729, Elizabeth Howland, widow, and "Nath^ll Southworth Gent", as administrators, with Samuel Barrows and "William Thomas the Third", yeomen, as sureties, all being of Middleborough, gave bond for £1000. The bond was signed by Elizabeth Howland (by a mark), "Nathl" Southworth, "Samuel barrws" and William Thomas. The witnesses were John Winslow and "Eliz^a" Winslow.

[From original document] The inventory was taken, 19 February, 1729/30, by Samuel Barrows, William Thomas and Jacob Tomson. The total amount was £1772, 18s., 2d., less debts of £47, 3s., 10d. The real estate was as follows:

Digitized by Google

"His homestead containing about : 52 : acres and three Quarters lying in the purchase called the Six and Twenty mens purchase with the buildings and fences thereon" £696, 10s.

"His thirteen acres and one third part of an acre of land Lying in Beaver dam neck In the purchase called the little lot mens purchase" £90.

"His two lots being in number the : 7th : and : 8th : lots In the first allotment In the purchase called the little lot mens purchase with the fences thereon" £300.

"His Thirteenth lot in the Second allotment In Said little lot mens purchase : containing Twenty five acres" £31.

"His Twentieth lot In the Second allotment In Said little lot mens purchase containing Thirty five acres" £32.

"His Eighteenth lot In the third allotment In the little lot mens purchase containing Twenty Six acres" £20.

"His Twenty fourth lot In the third allotment In Said little lot mens purchase containing Eighteen acres" £11.

"His Twenty fifth lot In Said third allotment In Said little lot mens purchase containing Twenty four acres" £11.

"His fifty Eighth lot In Said third allotment In Said little lot mens purchase containing Twenty five acres" £25.

"His one half of the Thirtieth lot In the Third allotment In Said little lot mens purchase : Said half lot containeth Ten acres" £10.

"His Second lot in number In the purchase called the South purchase In the original Right of William cadman Said lot containeth forty five acres" £30.

"His : 113th : lot in number In the purchase called the South purchase In the original Right of William cadman Said lot containeth forty five acres" £14.

"His Share in the Right of William Cadman In the little Shares In Said South purchase" 10s.

"His 27th : lot In number In the first allotment In the purchase called the Sixteen Shilling purchase" £48.

"His lot In the third allotment In the Sixteen Shilling purchase In the original Right of William cadman being in number the Tenth lot containing : 22 : acres" £20.

"His Share In the fourth allotment In Said Sixteen Shilling purchase In the original Right of William Cadman" £2.

"His Share In the original Right of William cadman In the allotment latch laid out on the Easterly Side of Namaskett River to the northward of the fall Brook" £2. 10s.

"His Sixth part of a lot of meadow In Winnamaxet meadows" £34.

Digitized by Google

On 5 March, 1729/30, the administrators made oath to the inventory, before Isaac Winslow, Judge of Probate. [Also recorded, 5:640.]

[From unrecorded petition] Nathaniel Southworth and Elizabeth Howland (she signed by a mark) petitioned for a commission to divide "the estate of Seth Howland late of middlebourough des^e^d . . . . the persons we have agreed upon Is Samuel Barrows Samuel Samson Jacob tomson Beniamin white & willim thomus". The petition was dated at Middleborough, 11 December, 1730.

[From unrecorded document] "middleborough february 4th 1730/1 Sir ples to Send the order of a devision of Seth howlands Estate By the hand of m^r^ James Sprout

Nathl Southworth"

[From original document] On 24 April, 1731, "mr Samuell Barrow mr Benjamin White mr Jacob Tompson mr Samuell Sampson and mr William Thomas the third all of Middleborough" were directed to make an equal division "of the housen and lands and Reall Estate that Seth Howland late of Middleborough afores^d^ dyed siesed of . . . . into six equall parts or shears so as the same may be set to ye heirs . . . . viz to the brothers and sisters of the s^d^ Seth Howland or their legall Representatives they haveing . . . . bought of Elizabeth Howland widdow . . . . her thirds . . . . in the s^d^ Estate" [The warrant was also recorded, 6: 148.]

[From original division] On 29 April, 1731, Samuel Samson, Jacob Tomson, "William Thomas third" and "Benj^m^ White" divided the real estate into six equal parts, as follows:

"The first Part or share Is In the North East side of the Homestead Lying In the Purches Caled the six and twenty mens Purches, Containing about twenty two acres and an Half Bounded as foloweth, Begining at a stake and stones standing on the North West side of the High way, to the North East of the Barn and from thence Ranging North West unto a stake with stones about it Standing on the south side of a Brook and so on the same Coars to Nemascet River . and then Bound[ed by] s^d^ River Down streem to the Land of Capt Joseph Vaughan and from thence by s^d^ Vaughans Land unto the Land of Nathan Howland from thence by s^d^ Howlands Land to the High way and from thence bounded by the High way about fifty Pole to the stake and stones first mentioned: also His Hundred and thirteenth Lot in Number: In the Purches Caled the south Purchase In the original Right of William Cadman s^d^ Lot Containeth forty five acres, and also one sixth Part of s^d^ Seth Howlands share In the original Right of will^m^ Cadman In the allotment Lately Laid out on the Easterly side of Nemascet River to the Northward of the fall Brook"

Digitized by Google

"The Parts of the (2d) share are as foloweth: viz: about Seventeen acres and a Quarter of the Homested Lying In the Purchase Caled the six and twenty mens Purchase Bounded as foloweth: . . . . the North East side thereof Is Bounded by that Part of the Homested set out unto the first share begining at the afore sd stake and stones standing on the North West side of the High way . and from thence Ranging North West unto the afore sd stake and stones standing on the southerly side of a Brook . and from thence on the same Coars unto Nemascet River: and from thence [b]y sd River up streem untill a Coars south sixty three Degrees East will strike a white oak tree marked on four sides with stones about it standing by the medow side about six or seven Pole from sd River and from sd tree on the same Coars unto a stake and stones standing about four foot from the North side of the House between the old Part and New Part of the house : and from sd stake and stones throw sd house between the old and New Parts south 12 degrees and an Half East unto the High way . and from thence Bounded by the High way unto the stake and stones above mentioned together with the Barn and New End of the House standing on sd share: and also that Part of the Chimnie Near the Line which facees to the New End of sd house as also one sixth Part of sd Seth Howlands share In the originall Right of Willm Cadman In the alotment lately laid out on the Easterly side of Nemascet River to the Northward of the fall Brook"

"The Parts of the 3d share are as foloweth: viz: about thirteen acres and an Eighth Part of an acre of the Homested lying In the Purchase Caled the six and twenty mens Purchase Bounded as foloweth: . . . . the North East side thereof by that Part of the Homested set out to the (2d) share from Nemascet River unto the High way and from thence Bounded by the High way unto Nemascet River: and from thence bounded by sd River Down streem unto that Part set of to the 2d share afore sd together with the Buildings and fences thereon : as also one sixth Part of sd Seth Howlands share In the originall Right of Willm Cadman In the alotement Lately Laid out on the Easterly side of Nemascet River to the Northward of the fall Brook — Exepting that Part of the Chimny faceing unto the New End of the House:"

"The Parts of the 4th share are as foloweth: viz: The seventh Lot In the first alotment In the Purchase Caled the Litle Lot mens Purchase: as also the fifty Eaighth Lot In the third alotement In the sd Litle Lot mens Purchase Containing twenty five acres: also the twenty fifth Lot In the third alotement In sd Purchase Containing twenty four acres : and also the half of the thirtieth

Digitized by Google

Lot In the third alotment In s[d] Litle Lot mens Purchase Containing ten acres, and also the second Lot In Number In the south Purchase In the original Right of Will[m] Cadman Containing forty five acres: as also one sixth Part of s[d] Seth Howlands share In the original Right of will[m] Cadman In the alotement lately laid out on the Easterly side of Nemascet River to the Northward of the fall Brook"

"The Parts of the 5th share are as foloweth (viz: The Eighth Lot In the first alotment In . . . . the Litle Lot mens Purchase: as also the twentieth Lot In the 2[d] alotment In s[d] Purchase Containing thirty five acres: as also the thirteenth Lot In the 2[d] alotment In s[d] Litle Lot mens Purchase Containg twenty five acres: as also the s[d] Seth Howlands share In the fourth alotement In the sixteen shiling Purchase In the originall Right of Will[m] Cadman: as also one sixth Part of s[d] Seth Howlands share In the originall Right of will[m] Cadman In the alotement Lately Laid out on the Easterly side of Nemascet River to the Northward of the fall Brook"

"The Parts of the 6th share are as foloweth: viz: thirteen acres and one third Part of [an] acre of Land lying In Beaver Dam Neck In . . . . the little Lot mens Pu[rchase] and also the s[d] Seth Howlands six Part of a lot of Meadow In Winatuxet Medows and also the twenty seventh Lot In the first alotment In the Purchase Caled the sixteen [shilling] Purchase : as also the Eighteenth Lot and twenty forth Lot In the 3[d] alotment In the [Little] Lot mens Purchase : and also the tenth Lot In the 3[d] alotment In the sixteen shiling Purchase : as also one sixth Part of s[d] Seth Howlands share In the originall Right of Will[m] Cadman In the alotment Lately Laid out on the Easterly side of Nemascet River to the Northward of the fall Brook"

"Memorandom We do Determin that the fences that stand upon Each Particuler Part shall beloung unto s[d] Part where they now stand : And we Do Determin that the Pue In the Meeting house In the East Prescint In Middleborough Belonging to s[d] Seth Howland be Equely Devided Into six Parts that Is to say one sixth Part therof Belongs to Each share:" [The division was also recorded, 6: 148.]

[From unrecorded original] In an unsigned petition, dated 29 September, 1731, Peter Bennet recited that "y[e] Estate of Seth Howland of Middleborough late Dec[d] is Divided . . . . into Six shares : of which two Belongs to yo[r] Petitioner viz One in Right of his wife & y[e] other in Right of Nathan Howland who is y[e] only Surviving Brother of y[e] s[d] Dec[d] w[ch] your petitioner Bought Expecting to have had his Choice of y[t] share in y[e] home-

Digitized by Google

[illegible] Estate

[illegible] ...ntioner always Thought
[illegible] were preferred before y^e
[illegible] Real Estate .... And your
[illegible] share he Bought of s^d
[illegible] share or to settle Both
[illegible] for ye others that have
[illegible] to Draw Lots & Settle
[illegible] where they please"
[illegible] Seth Howland dying
[illegible] widow of ye s^d Dec^d
[illegible] s^d Real Estate unto
[illegible] of ye s^d Estate being
[illegible] accordingly Settled upon
[illegible] Legal Representatives
[illegible] following."
[illegible] Dec^d ye first Part or

[illegible] of Susannah Wood
[illegible] Middleboro' afores^d

[illegible] Southworth ye wife of
[illegible] one of ye Sisters

[illegible] of Isaac Howland
[illegible] to ye s^d Seth

[illegible] Bennett ye wife of
[illegible] one of ye Sisters

[illegible] ye wife of
[illegible] Sisters of ye s^d

[illegible] settlement.]
[illegible] administrator,
[illegible] Isaac Wins-
[illegible] Thomas,
[illegible] Miller, Mr.
[illegible] Ingley",
[illegible] Constable
[illegible] Stones for
[illegible] Redding, Jr.
[illegible] Samson,
[illegible] Father How-
[illegible] One

Digitized by Google

JACOB MITCHELL'S ESTATE

By the Editor

Jacob Mitchell[3], son of Experience Mitchell, by his first wife, Jane[2] Cooke (*Francis*[1]), was married at Plymouth, on 7 November, 1666, to Susanna[2] Pope (*Thomas*[1]). They settled at Dartmouth, and both were killed there, by the Indians, in 1675.

They left three children: Jacob Mitchell[4], who married, 1st, Deliverance Kingman, and, 2d, Rebecca Cushman[4] (*Isaac*[3], *Mary*[2] *Allerton, Isaac*[1]); Thomas Mitchell[4], who married Elizabeth Kingman; Mary Mitchell[4], who married Samuel Kingman.

We here present exhaustive abstracts of all records in the Plymouth Colony Court Orders and the Plymouth County Probate Records, relating to the settlement of the estate.

[The Estate of Jacob Mitchell[3]]

[Court Orders, 5: 131] At a court held 7 March, 1675.* "Experience Michell and Edward Michell appointed by the Court to use the best Care to enquire after and take into theire Costody the estate of Jacob Michell Deceased, and to make Report thereof to the Court that soe it may be prefered to the best that may be for the Good of the Children;"

[Court Orders, 5: 174] At a court held 5 March, 1677. "Experience Michell Edward Michell and Joseph Bartlett are allowed and appointed by to be Gaurdians to the Children of Jacob Michell Deceased to Call in the Debts Due unto the said estate and to Gather the same together and to Improve the same for the future Good of the said Children when they Come to be of age;"

[Plym. Co. Prob. Rcds., 1: 92] An "Inventory of the Estate of Jacob Mitchel Late of Dartmouth who deceased in the year 1675" was exhibited to the Court, at Plymouth, on 17 March, 1690/1. The real estate was not appraised. The only personal estate was: "money" £27, 15s., and "Pewter" £1.

"Thomas Michel Son of S^d^ Deceased" made oath to the inventory, and administration was granted to "Edward Mitchell of Bridgwater and to Thomas Mitchell Son of Jacob mitchell deceased"

* 17 March, 1676, in New Style dating.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

On 16 June, 1713, "Thomas Oldham & Mercy his Wife .... and Eph^{m} Kean & Hannah his Wife .... & Eben^{r} Richmond & anna his Wife" sold land which "did formerly Belong unto our Hon^{d} Father Robt Sprout Deceased". [Plym. Co. Deeds, 12:32.]

Other quotations from the original records could be given, but enough have been presented to show that Ebenezer Richmond married Anna Sprout, and that Hannah Sprout, her sister, married Ephraim Keen.

We here print exhaustive abstracts of Ebenezer Sprout's will and all other records, or documents on file, in the Plymouth County, Mass., Registry of Probate, relating to the settlement of the estate.

This article has been prepared at the expense of two members of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants: Miss Elizabeth Cowing and Miss Janet McKay Cowing, of Seneca Falls, N. Y., descendants of Ebenezer and Anna (Sprout) Richmond, through their daughter Anna Richmond, who married Caleb Cowing, of Rochester, Mass., on 3 May, 1734.

[Ebenezer Richmond's Will]

[From original will] On 7 April, 1729, Ebenezer Richmond, of Middleborough, made his will. Bequests were as follows:

To "wife annah* richmond all and whol and soul improvement of my whole estate reale and Parsonel during her life"

To "my eldest Son ebenezer richmon all that my lot of land lying on assawampset neck which I have heretofore given to him by a deed of gift"

To "my Son roberd richmond the one half of the farm I now live on with the howsing and fenceing on it that is to Say the Sowest end:"

To "my Son Silvester richmond the other half of my Said farm begining at the norwest end"

To "my dafter annah richmond one feather bed and beding and ten pound to be paid by my Son roberd richmond at my wifes deces and ten pound to be paid by my Son Silvester richmond at my wifes deces:"

To "my dafter rachel richmond one fether bed and beding and five pound to be payd by my Son roberd richmond at my

* This was first written "hannah", but the initial "h" was crossed off, apparently in the same ink as the rest of the word. The name was incorrectly recorded "Hannah". See introductory note.—*Editor*.

Digitized by Google

wifes deses: and five pound to be payd by my Son Silvester richmond at my wifes deces"

To "my dafter elizabeth worshbon the wife of edward worshbon five pound to be payd by my Son Silvester richmond at my wifes deces"

"all the rest of my moveabel estate to be devided eqaly to my three dafters at my wifes deces"

"my wife" and "my Son ebenezer richmond" were appointed executors.

The will was signed by a mark. The witnesses were James Sprout and Benjamin Spooner. On 8 July, 1729, Benjamin Spooner made oath that he wrote the will and witnessed it. James Sprout made oath to the will on 6 October, 1729. [The will also recorded, 7: 419.]

[From original agreement] On 12 May, 1729, "Ebenezer Richmond and Robart Richmond of . . . . middleborough . . . . sons of Ebenezer Richmond Late of . . . . middleborough afores^d^ now decsed & aner Richmond and Rachel Richmond Both of midleboro . . . . daughters of sd decesed and Elizabeth washpond another of ye daughters of sd decesed & Edward washpond Her Husband Both of Bridgwater" agreed "that this our fathers Last will shall Stand and Remain In full fors acording to to the true Intent and meening of the same" The agreement was signed by Ebenezer Richmond, Robert Richmond, Anna Richmond (by a mark), Rachel Richmond, Elizabeth Washburn (by a mark), Edward Washburn and Silvester Richmond. The witnesses were Benjamin Spooner and Nathaniel Southworth, for all but Silvester Richmond, whose signature was witnessed by Edward Winslow and Mary Winslow.

Ebenezer Richmond, Anna Richmond and Rachel Richmond made oath to the agreement, 29 June, 1730; Robert Richmond made oath to it 13 September, 1731; Edward Washburn, of Bridgewater, and Elizabeth Washburn, his wife, made oath to it, 24 November, 1733; and Silvester Richmond made oath to it, 6 September, 1737, all before Isaac Winslow, Judge of Probate. [The agreement was also recorded, 7: 419.]

[From unrecorded warrant] On 6 October, 1729, "Capt Ichabod Southworth Mr Nath^ll^ Southworth & Mr Ebenez^r^ Hambling", all of Middleborough, were appointed to appraise the estate.

[From original inventory] The inventory was taken 28 December, 1729, by Ichabod Southworth, Ebenezer Hamlin and Nathaniel Southworth. The real estate was: "His hoome Steed

Digitized by Google

with ye Hous and fenceing" £350; "his fouer Lots In asawamset neck with ye fencing & hous" £180. Ebenezer Hamlin and Nathaniel Southworth made oath to the inventory, 5 March, 1729/30. [The inventory also recorded, 7:420.]

[From unrecorded petition.] "Hond: Sir I have been for some time kept out of my Wives Portion and can not hear that any of her Brothers Richmonds will administer I would pray your Honour To send a Citation to the Widow Anne Richmond and Ebenezer Richmond the Eldest son & to Robert & Silvester Richmonds That if they or Either of them will administer on the Estate of our Hon^d Father Ebenezer Richmond, Deceased if they see cause & if they will not I pray that I may have Liberty to administer my self & I pray your Hon^r To send me word whether you will admit me to administer or no & when

Roch* 17 April 1738: Caleb Cowing"

[Addressed on the back] "To The Hon^d Isaac Winslow Esqr Judge of Probates &c at Marsfield"

LIEUT. EPHRAIM[3] BRADFORD'S WILL

By the Editor

Ephraim[3] Bradford (*William*[2-1]), of Plymouth and Kingston, Mass., married Elizabeth[4] Brewster (*Wrestling*[3], *Love*[2], *William*[1]), on 13 February, 1709/10, and had ten children recorded at Plymouth: Deborah, died in 1732, unmarried; An unnamed son; Anna; An unnamed daughter; Elizabeth; Ephraim, died before December, 1741; Abigail; Lusanna; Elijah, died young; An unnamed son.

The settlement of the father's estate shows that there were four other children, whose births are not on the records of Plymouth or Kingston. They were: Ruth, Ezekiel, Simeon and Wait.

Ephraim[3] Bradford made his will 16 December, 1741, and it was probated 6 October, 1746. In the inventory, taken 20 February, 1746/7, he was called Lieutenant.

The will mentions "my three Sons" and "my daughters", but does not give their names.

The guardianship proceedings show that the three surviving sons were: Ezekiel[4], Simeon[4] and Wait[4].

* Rochester, Mass.

Digitized by Google

A BUILDING FUND

THE unequalled, and rapidly increasing, collection of data for "The Mayflower Genealogies", owned by the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, could not be replaced, if destroyed, without the expenditure of many thousands of dollars.

The Society's priceless relics of the Mayflower Passengers themselves, and of their descendants, could never be replaced.

It is of the greatest importance, therefore, that the Society should have a fireproof building of its own, at the earliest possible date.

The Society's present quarters are not large enough, and more room is greatly needed.

A fireproof building of moderate size would be sufficient for a number of years, and it could easily be planned to allow for enlargement when necessary.

This matter had been in the Editor's mind for a long time, and at the regular meeting of the Board of Assistants, held 14 April, 1919, he proposed that a Building Fund be started, and that all Minor Life Membership Fees ($100.00 each), and all Life Membership Fees ($100.00 each) received after 1 January, 1919, be credited to that fund.

The plan was unanimously approved, and the Building Fund amounted, on 1 October, 1919, to $1900.00, made up of ten Life and nine Minor Life Membership Fees.

One member in her ninetieth year has transferred from Annual to Life Membership, in order to hasten the time when we shall have our own fireproof home.

By vote of the Board of Assistants, any United States bonds will be accepted in payment of Life or Minor Life Membership Fees. One $100.00 bond or two $50.00 bonds will pay either fee.

Cash gifts and gifts of Liberty Bonds, or any other bonds, are desired.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR

MAKEPEACE—TISDALE—ROGERS. On page 135 of our July issue, it was stated that William Makepeace married Abigail Tisdale, "daughter of John Tisdale and Abigail[8] Rogers". This should have read "daughter of John Tisdale and Anna[8] Rogers", as shown in the article on page 24 of our January issue.

Digitized by Google

INDEX OF PERSONS

ABELL } Dorothy, 58
ABLE }
Joanna, 152
Preserved, 58, 152
ADAMS } Edward, 148
ADDAMS }
Francis, 131, 190
James, 149
John, 72, 191
Nathaniel, 5
Richard, 191
AIKEN, mrs. David W., 68
AKELEY, mrs. Charles T., 176, 177
ALDEN, Anna, 126
David, 27
Elizabeth, 84, 89, 143
John, 9, 47, 66, 67, 70, 84, 89, 99, 113–116, 125, 126, 142, 143, 176, 178
Jonathan, 126
Priscilla, 142
ALLEN } ——, 122
ALLIN }
Christian, 36
Daniel, 36
Frederick B., 12, 54
Frederick L., 67
Joseph, 101
Martha, 148
Matthew, 149
Nehemiah, 37
mrs. Walter, 47
ALLERTON, Bartholomew, 125
Isaac, 66, 68–70, 102, 113, 114, 116, 125, 177, 178, 185
John, 125
Mary, 68–70, 102, 113, 116, 125, 177, 178, 185
Remember, 113, 114, 125
ALMEY, mulatto, 85
ALMY } Job, 88
ALMEY }
mrs. Norman L., 116
ANDERSON, mrs. Oliver P., 115
ANDREWS, Abigail, 89
Elkanah, 55
Henry, 44
James, 55
John, 46
Mehitable, 44
ANGIER }
ANGEIR } Ames, 152
ANGER }
Hannah, 153
Samuel, 152, 153
ANTHONY, Andrew W., 67, 70
mrs. Andrew W., 177
Benjamin H., 10
William, 158
APPLETON, mrs. Henry L., 69
Mary P., 69
ARNO } ——, 8
ARNOO }
John, 9
ARNOLD, Caleb, 148
ARRAULT, ——, 149
ATHERTON } Samuel, 131
ARTHERTON }
Uriah, 142
ATKINS } Samuel, 32
ATTKINS }
ATSATT, mrs. John C. F., 177
ATWOOD } ——, 55
ATTWOOD }
Adoniram, 94
Ephraim, 18, 55
Hannah, 94
Hannah T., 94
John, 94
John M., 94
Nancy C., 94
Ruth, 18
AUGSBURY, mrs. Willard S., 67
AUSTINE, Jonah, 56
AVERY, Anne, 103
Charles F., 48
Florence G., 48
Robert, 103

BADCOCK, George, 124
BAILEY } ——, 151
BAILY }
John, 85, 158
Thomas, 86, 158
William, 88
BAKER, Amos, 146
mrs. John P., 177
Kenelm, 99
BALL, Francis, 149
mrs. Posey D., 68
BANGS, Edward, 133
Elisha, 133
Jonathan, 133, 134
Mary, 134
Samuel, 133
BARBOUR, Peter, 8
BARKER, Betty, 101
Francis, 98, 99
John, 98
Robert, 99

Digitized by Google

BARLOW, Joanna, 106
BARNABY / BARNABEY / BARNEBE } James, 79, 131, 168
BARNES, Benjamin, 162
Elizabeth, 36, 162
Thomas, 36
William T., 70
BARNEY, Ann, 135, 140
William, 135, 137, 138, 140
BARROWS / BARROW / BARRWS } mrs. Archibald C., 115
George, 74
Robert, 173
Samuel, 179, 181, 184
BARSTOW, Joseph, 99
BARTLETT, ——, 168–170
Abigail, 167, 169, 170
Benjamin, 22
Betty, 166
Cornelius, 165
Deborah, 163
Dorothy, 91, 92
Ebenezer, 131, 132, 168, 169
Eliza, 165
Elizabeth, 22, 131, 132, 169
Ephraim, 166
Eunice, 163
Hannah, 131, 132
Jabez, 22
James, 131, 132
James C., 166
Jane, 22
Jemima, 22
John, 131, 132, 163, 166, 168–170
Joseph, 32, 131, 132, 166–170, 185
Lemuel, 131, 132, 169, 170
Mary, 22, 131, 167
Mercy, 22, 166
Nathaniel, 165
Rebecca, 22
Robert, 131, 132, 167–170
Samuel, 131, 165, 166, 168, 170
Sarah, 131, 132, 163
Silvanus, 166, 170
Susanna, 166
Thomas, 22, 131, 132, 167–170
William, 22, 166
Zaccheus, 22
BARTON, ——, 93
BASS, Joseph P., 66
BASSETT / BASSET } Elizabeth, 49
Mary, 39
Nathan, 100
Samuel, 49
William G., 49
BATCHELDER, Florence C., 114
Joseph H., 115
Mark D., 115, 176
mrs. Mark D., 114
BATES / BATE } Edward P., 176
Joseph, 75, 184
Naomi, 77
BATTLES, Alice, 166
Elizabeth, 166
Polly, 166
Samuel, 166
BAYLIES, I. W., 12
Nicholas, 55
William, 55, 56, 83
BEAKE, James, 5
BEAMAN, mrs. Ira M., 68
BEARSE / BEARCE / BEARES } Ebenezer, 49
Ichabod, 163
Lucy J., 163
Priscilla, 49
Robert, 38
Sally, 163
Sarah A., 163
BELL, Easter, 61
BELLINGHAM, Richard, 4
BENDALL, Freegrace, 5
BENNETT / BENNET / BENET / BENNIT } ——, 174, 175
Anna, 171, 173
Deborah, 88, 171, 175
Elizabeth, 171, 174, 175
Isaac, 171–175
Jacob, 74
Jael, 171, 173, 175
James, 158
Jedediah, 171
Jemima, 171, 174
John, 78, 80, 173
Joseph, 171, 173, 174
Mary, 171
Nathan, 171, 173–175
Nehemiah, 175, 184
Peter, 171–173, 175, 179, 183, 184
Priscilla, 171–173, 175, 179, 184
Samuel, 80, 173
Sarah, 171, 184
Susanna, 171, 173, 175
Thankful, 171
BENNING, John, 7
BENSON, Abigail, 101
Bathsheba, 23
Bathsheba T., 23
Elias T., 23
Ellis, 23

Digitized by Google

BENSON, *cont'd*
George, 23
Lucinda T., 23
Lydia W., 23
Seth, 23
BENT, Joseph, 124
BERRY, Antoinette L., 23
Harriet S., 23
Maria, 23
Maria E., 23
Martha, L. C., 178
Mary T., 23
Timothy, 23
William T., 23
BICKNEL, Thomas, 28
BIGELOW, Lewis S., 67
BILLINGS, ——, 157
Ebenezer, 124
Richard, 157
BILLINGTON, Eleanor, 77, 104, 125
Francis, 77, 104, 125
Isaac, 77, 104
John, 77, 104, 125
Mercy, 152
BISHOP, John, 130
Nathaniel, 130
Zephaniah, 129, 130
BLACKE, Anna, 62
John, 32
BLACKINTON, Pentecost, 131
BLACKWELL, John, 39
Michael, 39
BLAKE, ——, 5
John, 9
Nathaniel, 124
BLANDING / BLANDINGE } Samuel, 109
William, 109
BOARDMAN, ——, 90
BOLLES, mrs. Albert S., 177
BOOTH, Abram, 99
Hannah, 45
BORDMAN, ——, 90
BOSWORTH, Bridget, 24
Edward, 18
Elizabeth, 153
John, 149, 150
Joseph, 153
Nathaniel, 149
BOUCHER / BAUCHER } Louis, 1
Sarah, 1, 2, 7, 9
BOURNE / BOURN } ——, 149
Aaron, 147
Jedediah, 105
BOWEN / BOWIN / BOWINE } ——, 38
BOWEN, etc., *cont'd*
Elizabeth, 149
Ephraim, 130
Esther, 154
Hezekiah, 156
Obadiah, 156
BOWMAN, George Ernest, 1, 48, 65, 66, 70, 96, 117, 142, 178
BOYDELL, John, 7
BOYNTON, Mary L., 113
mrs. William G., 70
BRADFORD, ——, 189
Abigail, 189–191
Abner, 190, 191
Andrew, 72
Ann A., 66
Anna, 189–191
Charlotte L., 114
Cynthia, 72
Deborah, 189
Dorothy, 125
Edward A., 114
Edward H., 177
Eleanor, 22
Elijah, 189
Elizabeth, 189–191
Ephraim, 189–191
Ezekiel, 189, 191
Gideon, 54
Hannah, 117
Horace S., 65
Ichabod, 191
James, 22
Lucy, 190, 191
Lusanna, 189
Nathaniel, 22
Polly, 72
Robert, 44
Ruth, 189–191
Samuel, 117, 191
Simeon, 189, 191
Wait, 189, 191
William, 66–70, 78, 113–115, 117, 125, 177, 178, 189
BRADSHAW, Hamilton, 68
BRAGG, Bethiah, 146–148
Henry, 149
BRAMHALL, Albert N., 95
Benjamin, 95
Mary, 95
Robert E., 95
BRANDY, William, 4
BRATTLE, Thomas, 5
BRAYMAN, Experience, 154
Joseph, 154
BRETT, Elihu, 41
BREWSTER, Elizabeth, 189
John, 191

Digitized by Google

BREWSTER, *cont'd*
Love, 67–69, 113, 116, 117, 125, 189
Mary, 125
Patience, 159
William, 48, 66–70, 113–116, 125, 159, 176–178, 189
Wrestling, 125, 189, 191
BRIDGHAM, Joseph, 130
BRIGGS, Benjamin, 60
Cornelius, 99
James, 100
John, 60, 141
Joseph, 60
Mary, 57
Mathew, 57
Richard, 60
Samuel, 46
William, 57
BRITTERIDGE, Richard, 125
BROOKES, ——, 5
BROOMAN, Joseph, 152
Sarah, 152
BROWN / BROWNE } mrs. Albion H., 70
Amos, 130
Andia, 36
Bethiah, 129
mrs. Charles W., 115
Consider, 130
Deborah, 129, 130
mrs. George W., 115
Hannah, 109, 129, 153
mrs. Harry M., 70
Isaac, 130
James, 31, 33, 34, 128, 129, 156
John, 36, 129
Joseph, 109, 153
Lydia, 128
Margaret, 156
Mary, 97, 98, 172
Noah, 128–130
Peter, 67, 68, 97, 98, 114, 125, 172
Rebecca, 129
Stephen, 129
William, 128
Winfield M., 128
BROWNEL, George, 158
Jonathan, 17
Thomas, 88
BRYANT, Joseph, 99
Micah, 101
Samuel, 191
BUCKLAND / BUCKLINE } Benjamin, 37
David, 37
John, 58
Joseph, 39, 107, 110
Lydia, 110
Nehemiah, 39, 59, 107
BULLOCK / BULLOCKE } Samuel, 37, 152
Seth, 148
Thankful, 37, 152
BUMPASS / BUMPAS } James, 174
Joanna, 78
Nathaniel, 105, 106
Samuel, 78
BUMSTEAD, Jeremiah, 2
BUNDEY, John, 56, 61
Ruth, 56
BURBANK, Abigail, 22
Abigail W., 22
Calvin P., 22
Elijah W., 22
Ezra, 94
Ezra L., 22
Priscilla, 94
Priscilla A., 22
William S., 22
BURGES / BURGIS / BURGGS } Edward, 158
Thomas, 85, 88
BURREL, ——, 9
BURT, ——, 148
Beatrice M., 115, 117
Hannah, 55
Henry P., 113
mrs. Henry P., 68
James, 30, 33
BUTTEN, William, 125
BUTTERWORTH, Elizabeth, 154
John, 58, 154
Mary, 58
BUTTOLPH, Nicholas, 122
BYFIELD, Nathaniel, 25
BYRAM, Nicholas, 5

CADMAN, William, 180–183
CAHOON, Anthony B., 49
Eunisey, 50
Graften, 49
Jesse, 49, 50
Joseph M., 50
Meribah, 50
Rebecca L., 50
Reuben, 50
Reuben T., 50
Simeon, 50
Thankful, 50
Vianna, 49
CAMPBELL / CAMBELL } mrs. Felix B., 177
John, 163
Nehemiah, 138
Sarah, 163
William W., 163

Digitized by Google

CANE, see KEEN
CANJUNCKE, Timothy, 32
CAPRON, Comfort, 130
CARPENTER, Abraham, 153
Amos, 58, 153
Benjamin, 156
David, 37
Ephraim, 152
John, 58, 109, 153
Joseph, 36
Josiah, 130
Jotham, 156
Margaret, 36
Obadiah, 107
Priscilla, 109
Samuel, 37, 58, 109, 153, 155
Solomon, 58
William, 39, 59, 107, 108, 152, 153, 155
Zachariah, 109
CARTER, Robert, 125
CARVER, John, 125, 165
Katherine, 125
Nathaniel, 165
Sarah, 165
Sarah J., 165
CARY, ——, 146, 151
Benjamin, 149, 150
John, 136
CASWELL / CASEWELL } Henry, 45, 46
John, 115, 148
mrs. John, 70
Joseph, 155
Nathaniel, 45
Sarah, 60
Seth, 46
Stephen, 155
CATE, negro, 15
CHAFFEY, David, 109
Dorothy, 156
Jonathan, 107
Joseph, 156
Nathaniel, 38, 107, 109
CHANDLER / CHANDLOR } Anna, 190, 191
Ebenezer, 190, 191
Joshua, 191
Mary, 146
Nathan, 190, 191
Philip, 90, 92, 191
Ruth, 190, 191
Zebedee, 104
CHAPMAN, Prudence, 126
CHARDE, Samuel, 79
CHASE, ——, 142, 144
Benjamin, 142, 143
Mercy, 142
CHENEY, Mabel E., 176
CHILDS, Albert W., 114
CHILTON, ——, 125
James, 1, 24, 40, 62, 67–70, 73, 114, 115, 121, 125, 177
Mary, 1, 24, 40, 62, 67–70, 73, 114, 115, 121, 125, 177
CHINA, ——, 124
CHIPMAN, Benjamin, 191
Seth, 64
CHURCH, ——, 55, 149
Charles, 158
Constant, 26
John, 157, 158
Joseph, 86
Thomas, 87, 158
CHURCHILL / CHURCHELL / CHURCHEL } Eleazer, 59, 131, 132
Hannah, 59, 131, 132
Joanna, 59
John, 59
Joseph, 59
Stephen, 131
William, 191
CLAFLIN, mrs. William H., 65, 69
CLAGGET, William, 149
CLAP, Eleazer, 81
Joseph, 124
Sylvia, 81
CLARK / CLARKE } ——, 122
John, 79
Richard, 125
Samuel, 75
William, 168
William C., 177
COAD, Hannah, 20
James, 20
Mary, 20
Sarah, 20
COBB / COB } ——, 55, 61
Augustine, 57
David, 82
D. G. W., 12
Ebenezer, 138, 191
Elisha, 59
Gershom, 36, 175, 191
James, 111, 184, 191
Jane, 61
John, 59–61, 111
Jonathan, 130, 173
Joseph, 112
Katherine, 120
Morgan, 150
Samuel, 57
CODDINGTON, Nathaniel, 8, 25
William, 7, 9, 25
COFFIN, James H., 112

Digitized by Google

COGGESHAL, Peter, 149
COHUN, William, 36, 37
COLE, ——, 9
Anna, 108, 110
Hugh, 108, 110
James, 108, 110
John, 53, 64, 108, 110
Joseph, 108
Martha, 108, 110
Mary, 53
Ruth, 108, 110
Susanna, 53, 158
COLLINS / COLLINGS } Arnold, 158
Benjamin, 133, 134
Jonathan, 134
Ruth, 134
Silvanus, 134
COMBES, Francis, 5
CONANT, Christian, 135
Timothy, 130
CONJUNCKE, Timothy, 32
CONNET / CUNNET } Sarah, 167
COOKE / COOK } Damaris, 42, 43
Deborah, 159
Elisha, 1–3, 7–9
Francis, 42, 43, 48, 53, 68, 113–115, 117, 125, 131, 159, 176–178, 185
Hester, 53
Jacob, 42–44, 131
Jane, 1–3, 7, 9, 185
John, 26, 42–44, 125, 177
Josiah, 42, 43, 159, 161
Lydia, 42, 43
Margaret, 42, 43
Phebe, 42, 43
Rebecca, 42, 43
Robert, 191
Sarah, 131
William, 42, 43
COOLIDGE, mrs. Lowell, 67
COOMBS, Francis, 5
COOPER / COOPPER } ——, 110
Abijah, 58
Elizabeth, 22, 110
Hannah, 22
Humility, 125
James, 118
Judith, 57
Nathaniel, 58
Peter, 58
Richard, 22, 158
COPELAND, Benjamin, 16
Jonathan, 72
COPPIN, ——, 7–9
CORBAN, Dorcas, 163
Ezra, 163
Hannah, 163
CORNISH, Abigail, 80
Louis C., 112, 115, 116
Susanna, 80
COSTON, Peter, 5
COTTON, ——, 184
Elizabeth, 20, 95
Frederick, 95
Hannah, 19, 20
Joanna, 19
John, 19, 20, 108
Josiah, 20, 41, 64, 108
Lucy, 20
Mary, 20
Rosseter, 19
Sarah, 20
Sarah O., 95
Sophia, 20
Ward, 20
COVINGTON, Catharine, 164
Nathaniel, 164
Nathaniel C., 164
William, 164
COWEN, mrs. Robert, 115
COWING, Anna, 187
Caleb, 187, 189
Elizabeth, 66, 187
Janet McK., 66, 187
CRABTREE, Benjamin, 148
CRACKSTON, John, 125
CRANDEL, Samuel, 13, 88
CRANDON, Benjamin, 20
James, 20
Jean, 20
John, 20
Ruth, 20
Thomas, 20
CRANE, Gershom, 137
Henry, 123
Nathan, 120
CRAWFORD, mrs. Dewees N., 68, 116
CROADE, Rachel, 43
Thomas, 43, 64
CROMBIE / CRUMBIE } Anna, 94
Calvin, 94
Kimball, 94
Polly, 94
William, 94
Zerviah, 94
CROPLEY, mrs. Sarah D., 176
CROSBY, Daniel, 50
Enoch, 50
Thankful, 50
CROSSMAN / CROSMAN } Mary, 62
Phebe, 43, 130
Sarah, 37

Digitized by Google

Crow, William, 3, 5
Crowell, Hannah, 50
Jacob, 50
Mary A., 50
Patience C., 50
Stephen, 50
Culipher, see Gulliver
Cummins, David, 149
Cunningham, Nathaniel, 7
William, 124
Curtis } Benjamin, 111
Curtice }
Consider, 73
Elisha, 111
Elizabeth, 111
Francis, 111
John, 111
Reuben, 73
Cushing, mrs. Alfred, 68, 178
Deborah, 12
Doris H., 68, 178
John, 54, 93
Joshua, 131
Cushman } ——, 104
Cushmon }
Anna, 102, 103
Eleanor J., 113
Elizabeth, 102, 103
Elkanah, 102
Herbert E., 70, 113
mrs. Herbert E., 113
Isaac, 185
Isaiah, 102, 103
Jabez, 106
Josiah, 102, 104
Martha, 102, 103
Mary, 102, 185
Rebecca, 185
Sarah, 113
Susanna, 102–104
William, 101–103
Cutler, Charles F., 66

Daggett }
Doggett } ——, 66, 119, 130
Doget }
Amos, 130
John, 129, 130
Reuben, 130
Sibyl, 119
Dale, mrs. Samuel S., 48
Dana, mrs. Arthur P., 177
Danforth, Samuel, 138
Thomas, 118
Daniels, Edwin A., 65
Darby, ——, 148
Darling, Benjamin, 7
Elizabeth, 171, 174, 175
Huldah, 101
John, 171
Darnall, William, 5
Darrow, Leland G., 67
Daulinge, Benjamin, 7
Davenport, John, 158
Jonathan, 87
Oliver, 17
Samuel, 124
Simon, 16, 158
Stephen, 123
Davis, ——, 149, 151
Aaron, 88, 158
Bethiah, 147, 148, 150
Ethel B., 65
Hannah, 124
Simon, 146
Day, Marion L., 115
Deane } Elijah, 175
Dean }
Elizabeth, 60
Ezra, 46
Fred R. E., 70
mrs. Fred R. E., 69
Hannah, 62
mrs. Irving A., 117
Isaac, 62
James, 31, 33, 34
John, 60
Joseph, 82
Sally, 11
Samuel, 118
Sarah, 83
Delano } ——, 99
Dillono }
Elizabeth, 179
Delhond, Lawrance, 158
Demarcado, David R., 5
Dennis, Robert, 88, 158
Densmore, John H., 47, 48
Dexter, Thomas, 148
Diman, Daniel, 162
Susanna, 162
Dixon, Calvin L., 95
Jacob W., 95
Ruby, 95
Samuel, 95
Samuel R., 95
Doane, Mary E., 50
Orick, 50
Orick E., 50
Samuel, 50
Sarah D., 50
Doggett, see Daggett
Doty }
Doten } ——, 120
Doughty }
Dowty }
A. Duane, 69
Elizabeth, 162
Edward, 5, 66, 69, 97, 98, 125, 178

Digitized by Google

DOTY, etc., *cont'd*
George H., 164
Hannah, 164
Hope, 162
James, 162
Mary, 97, 98
Naomi, 164
Palmer, 118
Phebe, 164
Prince, 164
Sarah A., 164
Sukey, 164
Susan, 164
Thomas, 59
DOUGLAS, Jean, 21
John, 20
Mercy, 20
DOW, William, 122
DOWNES, Edmund, 5
DOWSE, William B. H., 65, 67, 93
DRAKE, mrs. Frederick T., 66
DRAPER, Stephen, 130
DREW, Charles, 166
Charles C., 113
Elizabeth, 59, 166
Gamaliel, 166
James, 166
Joanna, 166
John, 59, 171
Josiah, 95
Lucy, 166
Mary, 171
Rebecca, 64
Reuben, 166
Sarah, 166
Sarah D., 95
Sarah W., 95, 166
Sophronia, 166
Stephen, 166
Susanna, 171, 175
William, 166
DROWNE / DROWN } Jonathan, 148–150
DRUCE, John, 37
DRURY, John, 5
DUNHAM / DONHAM } Abigail, 164
Eleazer, 79
Jabez, 79
Joseph, 164
William, 164
DUNNELY, Torrance, 146
DURFEY / DURPHA } Elizabeth, 20
Hannah, 20
Mary, 20
Richard, 20
Sarah, 20
Thomas, 20
DUTCH, Barbara, 135
Samuel, 135
Susanna, 135
DWIGHT, Henrietta F., 177
DWINAL, Ella J., 68
DYER / DYRE } Charles, 44
James, 13
John, 149
Susan J., 133

EAGER, mrs. Charles H., 114
EATON, Francis, 69, 70, 125
Samuel, 69, 70, 125
Sarah, 125
EDDY / EDDY / EDDEY } Alice, 112
Anna, 94
Caleb, 36, 112, 156
Ebenezer, 112, 148
Elinor, 112
John, 111
Joseph, 148
Joshua, 112
Obadiah, 112
Samuel, 36, 94, 112
Zachariah, 111, 112, 156
EDMANDS, mrs. Frank, 66
EDSON, Abiezer, 171, 175
Jael, 171, 175
Josiah, 42
Samuel, 106
ELDREDGE / ELDRIDGE } Abigail, 50, 51
Cyrena, 50
Deliverance, 50
Dorothy, 50
Ebenezer, 50
Edric, 65
Elisha B., 50, 51
Elnathan, 50
Elra, 50, 51
Fanny, 50
Hezekiah, 50
Isaac, 50
Jedidah, 50
Jesse L., 50
Julany, 51
Mehitable, 50, 51
Reuben, 51
Samuel, 50
Sarah, 51
Sylvanus, 50, 51
Sylvester, 51
ELIOT, Benjamin, 46, 138
ELLIS, Ruth, 101
ELY, ——, 125

Digitized by Google

ENDICOTT } John, 6
INDECOTT }
ENGLISH, Thomas, 125
EVENS, Richard, 153
EWER, Sarah, 76
Thomas, 76
EYGHEON, Samuel, 79

FALES }
FAELS } ——, 146, 149
FAEL }
Timothy, 150, 151
FALL, John, 36
FAUNCE, Hannah, 59
John, 109, 110, 127
Joseph, 59
Judith, 59
Martha, 109, 110
Patience, 108, 110
Sarah, 169, 170
Thomas, 79, 108–110, 169
FINNEY } Abigail, 167
PHINNEY }
Albert, 94
Albert T., 94
Alice, 22
Charles H., 94
Costellow, 94
Jeremiah, 149
John, 131, 132
Josiah, 22
Lucinda, 94
Olley, 22
Sarah, 131, 132
Thomas W., 94
FISHER, ——, 14
Daniel, 60
Elizabeth, 14, 16, 18
Jeremiah, 17, 18
Joshua, 131
Mary, 60
Mercy, 60
Nathaniel, 16, 18, 55
FITCH, Esther, 109
Hannah, 109
Jeremiah, 39
John, 38
Rebecca, 58
Sarah, 58
FLAVELL, ——, 169
FLEET, Thomas, 124
FLETCHER, Moses, 125
FOBES } Edward, 42, 186
FORBES }
Henry D., 176
Josiah, 82, 83
Peres, 82
Sylvia, 81
FOLLET, Jonathan, 131
FOLSOM, see FULGHAM
FORBES, see FOBES
FORD, Joseph, 78
Peleg, 74
FOSTER, ——, 124
Frederick, 65, 66
John, 129
Samuel, 44, 64, 191
FREEMAN, ——, 124, 133, 144
Edmund, 144, 159
Frederick, 144
Harriet E., 114
John, 159, 161
Joseph, 133
Mercy, 159
Samuel, 144
FRENCH, Elizabeth, 138
Elkanah, 130
Ephraim, 130
John, 108, 152
Mary, 34, 61, 108
Nathaniel, 33, 34, 61, 130
Rhoda, 176
Thomas, 129, 130
FROTHINGHAM, Paul R., 65
mrs. Randolph, 65
FULGHAM, Charles, 162
Hannah, 162
Joseph, 162
Lurania, 162
Mercy, 162
Rebecca, 162
FULLER, ——, 125
Abiel, 38
Ebenezer, 62, 64
Edward, 68, 113, 115, 116, 125, 177
Elizabeth, 107
Hannah, 101
Isaac, 66
Jabez, 62, 64, 127
Joanna, 62–64
John, 38, 39
Jonathan, 107, 109, 152
Lucy, 126–128
Mary, 152
Mercy, 62, 64
Nancy, 66
Robert, 39
Samuel, 39, 68, 109, 115, 116, 125, 152, 177, 178
Sarah, 39, 109

GAGE, Thomas, 158
GAILLE, Elizabeth, 109
GAINHILL, Richard, 158
GARDINER } Richard, 125
GAURDINER }
Samuel, 111
Susanna, 111

Digitized by Google

GARFIELD, James R., 177
GARY, ——, 47
Elbert H., 47
GASHET, see GUSHEE
GAUNT, John, 58
Thomas, 58
GEORGE, Estelle A., 177, 178
GIBBS, GIBBES, GIBS, GIBES } Benjamin, 5
Henry, 1, 2, 5, 7–9
Job, 39
John, 39
Mary, 1, 2, 5, 6
Nathaniel, 87
Robert, 5, 158
Silvanus, 101
Warren, 87, 158
GIFFORD, Elizabeth, 162, 166
Joseph, 162, 166
GILBERT, ——, 119
Anna, 62
George, 118, 119
Hannah, 62, 117, 119, 120
Mary, 120
Nathaniel, 117–120
Samuel, 117, 119, 120
Thomas, 62, 117–120, 155
Welthea, 120
GILMAN, Dorothy, 121, 123, 124
Edwin C., 66
Peter, 121
GLADING, William, 148
GODFREY, GODFREE } Bethiah, 76
George, 76
Jane, 61
Job, 82
John, 45, 46, 138, 141
Joseph, 142
Mary, 120
Susanna, 141, 142
GOFF, Anthony, 148
GOOCH, Joseph, 123
GOODMAN, John, 125
GOODSPEED, Joseph H., 65
GORHAM, GORUM } Benjamin, 146, 148
John, 37
Shubael, 172
GOULD, Hannah, 62
Isaac, 149
John, 62
Mary, 62
GRAUNT, ——, 39
David, 154
Hannah, 152
Thomas, 39, 152, 154
GRAVES, mrs. Collins M., 115
GRAY, GREY } Anna, 62, 63, 84, 85, 156, 157
Anstea, 86
Desire, 24, 25, 62, 73
Dorothy, 84
Edward, 2, 3, 5, 25, 62, 84–88, 157, 158
Elizabeth, 84
Ephraim, 61
Joanna, 62–64
John, 62–64
Joseph, 61
Mary, 2, 24, 62, 73, 84, 86
Mercy, 62, 63
Patience, 62
Phebe, 84, 85, 87, 88, 156–158
Rebecca, 61, 84, 86, 157
Samuel, 62–64
Susanna, 53
Thomas, 84–88, 156–158
GREEN, James, 70
Samuel S., 47
William, 79
GREENOUGH, Daniel, 101
GULLIVER, CULIPHER } Lydia, 57
GUSHEE, GUSHE, GUSHEA, GASHET } Abraham, 81–83
Almond, 81–83
Crucy, 83
Elijah, 82–84
Hannah, 81, 83, 84
Lydia, 83
Mercy, 83
Polly, 83
R. A., 81
Samuel, 83
Sarah, 83
Seth, 82, 83
Sylvia, 81, 82

HAGERTY, mrs. Summerfield, 69
HAGGET, Mary, 1, 9
Othniel, 1
HALL, ——, 148
Amos, 82
Benjamin, 61
Ebenezer, 60
Elizabeth, 44
Hannah, 57
James, 57
Job, 191
John, 46, 57, 61
Jonathan, 82
Joseph, 57
Judah, 191

Digitized by Google

HALL, *cont'd*
Peres, 82
Phebe, 43
Samuel, 59, 60
Sarah, 59
HALLOWAY, HALLOWEY, HALLOWWEY, HOLLOWAY } Easter, 57
John, 57
Malachi, 119, 138
Nathaniel, 57
Samuel, 56, 57
William, 184
HAMLIN, HAMBLING } Ebenezer, 188 189
HAMMOND, HAMON } George, 75
Mary, 73, 75
Reuben, 75
Rowland, 73–75
William, 37
HARLOW, ——, 75, 191
Benjamin, 95
Betsey, 19
Charles G., 19
Desire, 23
Ebenezer, 165
Eleazer, 190
Elizabeth F., 19
Ephraim, 23
Jesse, 23
Lewis, 19
Lewis O., 19
Lucy J., 19
Mary, 165
Rebecca, 165
Sarah, 95
Seth, 95
Silvanus, 23
William, 79
HARRIS, HARRICE } Isaac, 5
Jo, 75
HARVEY, James, 118
William, 31, 148
HASKINS, HOSKINS } Anne, 60
George H., 163, 165
Henry, 137, 138
John, 155
Josiah, 138
Keziah, 163, 165
Keziah D., 163, 165
Nathan, 163, 165
Nathan T., 163, 165
Sarah, 60, 155
Sarah R., 163, 165
William, 60, 111, 137, 138, 155
HATCH, Hannah, 97, 98
Israel, 99
Mary, 97, 98
Samuel, 97–100
HATHAWAY, HATHWAY, HATHWEY } Betsey W., 22
Charles F., 22
Ebenezer, 120, 138
Edward E., 23
Frederick C., 23
George A., 22
John, 30, 33
John A., 23
Joshua, 22
Joshua T., 23
Rebecca, 22
Samuel G., 23
Sarah A., 23
Sarah C., 23
Welthea, 120
HATTON, mrs. Edgar M., 116
HAWARD, see HAYWARD
HAWES, William C., 112, 115
HAWKES, Nathan M., 66
HAY, Eudora, 116
HAYWARD, HAWARD } John, 78, 186
Thomas, 42
HEAD, Elizabeth, 88
HEATH, Peleg, 147
HEDGE, HEDGIS, HEGGIS } ——, 21
Abby B., 22
Abigail, 21
Albert G., 22
Barnabas, 21
Edward G., 22
Elizabeth, 21
Ellen H., 21
Eunice D., 21
Hannah, 21
Isaac L., 21
James G., 21
John S. H., 21
Lydia G., 22
Mary E., 22
Priscilla L., 21
Sarah T., 21
Thomas, 21, 22
Thomas B., 22
Tryphena, 21
William, 21, 22, 150, 151
HEELY, mrs. A. V., 98
HELDEN, ——, 5
HEWLETT, see HULET
HICKS, HYCKS } Adrian, 5

Digitized by Google

HIDE, Isaac, 134
HIGGINS } Aldus C., 67
HIGGENS }
Elra, 51
Horris E., 51
Mark, 51
Mercena, 51
Polly, 51
Richard, 159–161
Zebina, 51
Zebina E., 51
HILL, mrs. Alfred, 66
HILLARD, David, 158
HILLER, Joseph, 6
HINCKLEY } Joshua, 133
HINKLEY }
Thomas, 133
HITCH, Mary F., 116
Mayhew R., 115
HOAR } Nathaniel, 156
HOARE }
Samuel, 138
Sarah, 156
HOBBS, William H., 66
HODGES } Abigail, 96
HOGES }
Benjamin, 96
Charity, 96
Elizabeth, 96
Ephraim, 96
Esther, 24, 25, 73, 96
Gilbert, 66
Henry, 5, 73, 96
John, 96
Joseph, 96
Mary, 96
William, 96
HOLBECK, William, 125
HOLLAND, E. W. E., 66
HOLMES, ——, 21
Abigail, 97, 190, 191
Abner, 44
Anna C., 116
Ansel, 165
Bathsheba J., 164
Betsey, 164
Emeline F., 164
Hattie G., 177
Henry B., 164
James, 21, 191
John, 28, 98
Joseph, 190, 191
Lydia, 164
Lydia M., 162, 164
Mary, 165
Mary L., 116
Mercy, 165
Nathaniel, 184
Peleg, 190, 191
HOLMES, *cont'd*
Rebecca, 165
Rebecca W., 162
Remember, 21
Robert, 21
Rufus, 21
Saloma, 162
Saloma N., 162
Sarah, 163
Sarah E., 162
Seth L., 162
Silvanus, 165
Williams, 99
Winslow, 164
Winslow S., 164
Zephaniah, 21
HOOKE, John, 125
HOPKINS, Constance, 48, 70, 114, 116, 125, 159, 177
Damaris, 125
Deborah, 159
Elizabeth, 125
Gyles, 125, 159
Hugh A., 47
Nathaniel R., 84
Oceanus, 125
Stephen, 47, 48, 69, 70, 113, 114, 116, 117, 125, 159, 176–178
HORTON, ——, 124
Benjamin, 124
David, 124
Ebenezer, 124
Frances E., 69, 70
Joseph, 124
Mehitable, 45
HOVEY, James, 75
HOWARD, John, 78
HOWE } Helena A., 177
HOW }
Isaac, 124
Josiah, 124
Myrna S., 113
Samuel, 124
HOWES, Jeremiah, 170
HOWLAND, ——, 148–150, 184
Arthur, 32
Bethiah, 146
Elizabeth, 146–148, 151, 179, 181, 184
Hannah, 172, 184
Isaac, 24, 171, 172, 179, 184
Jabez, 59, 145–151
Jael, 24, 184
John, 24, 32, 47, 48, 59, 67–70, 113–117, 125, 128, 145, 171, 172, 177–179
Joseph, 147, 149, 150
Josiah, 59
Lydia, 128

Digitized by Google

HOWLAND, *cont'd*
Mercy, 151
Nathan, 172, 173, 181, 183, 184
Patience, 147, 148, 151
Priscilla, 171, 172, 179, 184
Samuel, 146, 149, 150
Sarah, 151
Seth, 171–173, 179, 181–184
Susanna, 172, 184
Thomas, 147–151
Yetmercy, 147
HUBBARD, mrs. Charles T., 113
Justice, 149
Thankful, 19
HUCKENS, Thomas, 32
HULET, John, 149
HUNT, ——, 191
Brinsmead, 123
Elizabeth, 154
Enoch, 108, 131, 152–154
Ephraim, 5
John, 149
Joseph, 123, 124
Mary, 39, 108
Peter, 39, 152, 153
Rebecca, 58
Tabitha, 39
HUTCHINSON / HUTCHENSON } Edward, 124
Elisha, 6
HYDE, see HIDE

IDE / IYDE } ——, 38
Jacob, 153
John, 38
Martha, 152
Mary, 58
Nathaniel, 107
Nicholas, 38, 58, 107, 153
INGALLS, Ebenezer, 149
INGLEY, Jonathan, 184
INGOLS, Ebenezer, 149
INGRAHAM, Edward, 149
Isaac, 149
Timothy, 148, 149
William, 156
IRISH, Dorothy, 56
Elias, 56

JACKED, Timothy, 32
JACKSON, Abraham, 32, 95, 165
Edward H., 165
George H., 165
Hannah, 95
Harriet, 165
Harriet O., 165
Horace, 165
Hosea, 95

JACKSON, *cont'd*
Isaac, 95
Isaac C., 165
Isaac W., 165
John G., 165
Joseph, 124
Lydia, 95
Nancy, 95
Olive, 95
Ransom, 95
Robert, 95
Sally, 95
Thomas O., 165
JACOBS / JACOB } David, 99
Joshua, 93
JEFERY, mulatto, 86
JENKS, Chester W., 67
JENNERS, Thomas, 5
JENNEY, Bernard, 114
JENNINGS / JENINGS } Samuel, 32
JENNY, negro, 174
JOHNSON, John, 58, 152, 154, 155
Jonathan, 154
Joseph, 58
Marshall, 93
Rachel, 152, 155
JOLLS / JOLES } Robert, 149, 150
JONES, Abigail, 83
Adam, 149
David, 75
John, 36
Mercy, 83
Robert, 37
Samuel, 83
Timothy, 83, 84
JOSEPHUS, ——, 86
JOSSELYN / JOSLIN } Olive, 71, 72
Priscilla, 71, 72
Seth, 72
Stockbridge, 72
Thomas, 136

KEEN / KEAN / CANE } Ephraim, 186, 187
Hannah, 186, 187
KEITH, Mary, 96
KEMPE, Francis, 5
KENDALL, Blanche, 114
Edith, 112, 113, 116
KENDRICK / KENRICKE / KENNERICKE } George, 38
Henry, 51
Isaac, 38

Digitized by Google

KENDRICK, etc., *cont'd*
Jasiel, 154
Mary, 152
Nathan, 51
Susanna, 51
Thomas, 51, 152, 154
KENNEY, Allen, 51
Priscilla, 51
KENT, Phebe, 43
Samuel, 43
KIMBALL, Alonzo, 66
Sarah, 66
KING, Edward, 47
Elizabeth, 44
mrs. Harvey, 68, 70
Job, 82
John, 134
Joseph, 43
Robert N., 70
William B., 70
KING, negro, 123
KINGMAN, Deliverance, 185
Elizabeth, 185
John, 186
Mary, 185
Samuel, 185
KINSLEY, KINGSLEY, KINKSLEY } Eldad, 37, 107
Elizabeth, 109
John, 108
Mary, 37, 108
Nathaniel, 107
KISKADDEN, Maude E. A., 70
KNOWLES, Alice F., 48
John, 32
KNOX, John C., 67
KREIGAR, Martin, 5

LAKE, Gertrude I., 29, 136
LAMBERT, Thomas, 99
LAND, Jonas, 88
LANE, Abial, 130
Andrew, 8
LANGMORE, John, 125
LANMAN, Content, 163
Elizabeth, 163
Ellis T., 163
George F., 163
Samuel, 163
Samuel E., 163
Sarah H., 163
Temperance, 163
LA PORTE, mrs. Charles W., 113
LATHAM, LATHUM } ——, 40
Hannah, 40
Robert, 5, 40–42
Susanna, 40
William, 125
LATHROP, Henry C., 177
LAWRANCE, John, 149
LAWTON, LAUGHTON } ——, 147–149, 151
Henry, 55
Isaac, 146–148, 151
Sarah, 151
Thomas, 146
LAZELL, Isaac, 40
LEACH, Benjamin, 41
Ebenezer, 41
James, 83
Thomas, 158
LE BARON, LEBARON } ——, 191
Bartlett, 95
Hannah, 95, 98, 101
James, 98
Lazarus, 75
Mary, 95
LEE, Alice B., 68
mrs. Ivy L., 67, 68
William, 9
LEFAVOUR, mrs. Henry, 67
LEISTER, Edward, 125
LEONARD, LEANARD } Charity, 96
Elkanah, 28, 101, 106, 148
Experience, 129
mrs. Frank E., 115
George, 120, 129
Hannah, 62
James, 57, 61, 155
John, 5
Joseph, 155
Krie, 39
Lydia, 57, 155
Mary, 155
Sarah, 39
Stephen, 155
LESER, mrs. Felix A., 68
LETTICE, Dorothy, 84
LEWIS, Edmund, 176
Joseph, 36
Margaret, 69
Sibyl, 36
LINCOLN, LINCOLNE, LINCON, LINKON } Ebenezer, 60
John, 155
Rachel, 60
Samuel, 60, 155
LIND, Jonas, 158
LINDALL, LINDEL } Nathaniel, 147, 149
LINNELL, Rachel, 51
Uriah, 51
LINZEY, LINESEY } ——, 149, 151

Digitized by Google

LINZEY, etc., *cont'd*
Samuel, 146
LITTLE, Anna, 84, 156
David, 26
Edward, 146
Elizabeth, 147, 148, 151
Ephraim, 84, 156
John M., 66
Samuel, 26, 146–151
Thomas, 79
William, 42
LITTLEFIELD, Alice L., 116
Charles C., 48
LOCKWOOD, Thomas St. J., 66
LOHUN, Nathaniel, 36
William, 36, 37
LONG, Albert S., 51
Deliverance, 51
Edmund, 51
Levi, 51
Tabitha, 51
LORING / LOREING } ——, 191
Anna, 126–128
Benjamin, 126, 128
Caleb, 13, 17, 158
Daniel, 126, 127
Deborah, 12, 101, 127
Hannah, 126–128
Jotham, 55
Judah, 126–128
Levi, 127
Lucy, 126, 127
Mary, 15, 17
Nicholas, 17
Perez, 127
Polycarpus, 75
Prudence, 126, 128
Richmond, 15, 17
Samuel, 126–128
Thomas, 99
LOTHROP, Isaac, 73
John, 74, 93
Joseph, 161
LUCAS, Ansell, 164
Benjamin, 164
Elnathan, 164
Joseph, 103, 104, 164
Lovisa, 164
Mary, 164
Molly, 164
Phebe, 164
LUNT, ——, 101
Catharine, 75
LUSCOMB, Francis, 82
Robert, 55
LUTHER, Experience, 36
Hezekiah, 158
Samuel, 36, 149
MACARTEY, Charles, 149
MACY / MACEY } George, 30, 31
MACFARLANE, Harriet E., 48
Marion A., 48
William T., 48
MACKEY / MACKEE } Hannah, 166
Isaac, 166
Martha, 166
Mary, 166
Sarah, 166
William, 166
MACOMBER / MACCOMBER / MAYCOMBER } George, 11
Ichabod, 75
John, 130, 136–138, 155
Nathaniel, 73, 75, 76
Priscilla, 73
Samuel, 136
Stephen, 141
Susanna, 11
Thomas, 46, 137, 155
Ursula, 61
MAGOON, Hannah, 71
John, 99
Rachel, 71
MAJOR, Abraham, 5
MAKEPEACE, Abigail, 135, 140, 192
Anna, 135, 140, 141
Deborah, 135, 141
Lydia, 135, 141
Mary, 135, 141
Priscilla, 135, 141
Remember, 135, 141
Seth, 135, 138, 140
Susanna, 135, 140, 141
Thomas, 135, 140
William, 135–138, 140, 141, 192
MAKINSY, William, 75
MAN, ——, 39
Bezaleel, 130
Mary, 108, 110
Rachel, 39
Thomas, 39, 108, 110
MANCHESTER, Benjamin, 149
Edward, 158
Stephen, 158
MARGESON, Edmund, 125
MARSHALL, Easter, 61
Richard, 61
MARSTON, mrs. Herbert E., 70, 112
John, 134
Manaseth, 134
MARTIN / MARTINE } ——, 125
Christopher, 125
Daniel, 130

Digitized by Google

MARTIN, etc., *cont'd*
John, 36, 152, 154
Mercy, 152
MARTINDALE / MARTINDALL } ——, 147
Isaac, 147–149
Mercy, 151
MASON / MASSON } Benjamin, 9
Betty, 122
Elizabeth, 154
Henry L., 67
John, 46, 109, 136–138
Joseph, 149
Martha, 38
Mary, 154
Mercy, 141
Noah, 38, 58, 107, 109, 154
Prew, 122
Sampson, 39
Samuel, 154
Sarah, 58
MAY, Anne, 77, 78, 86
Elisha, 150
John, 77, 80, 160
MAYO, Joseph, 133
MCFADDEN, mrs. George C., 178
MCKENDRY, John, 124
MCKERNON, mrs. Charles, 44
MCLAUGHLIN, Freeman T., 95
Lovisa, 95
Lovisa T., 95
Mercy W., 95
Seth, 95
Thomas, 95
MECARTEY, Charles, 149
MEGREW, mrs. George, 113
MELLIS, ——, 149
Nehemiah, 148
MICK, mrs. Wendall R. K., 113
MIDDLECOTT / MIDDLECOT / MIDDLICOTT / MEDLICOT } ——, 1, 9
Edward, 1, 2, 5, 6, 10
Jane, 1–3, 5, 6
Mary, 1, 2, 5, 6
Richard, 1–3, 5–8
Sarah, 1–3, 5–9
MILBANK, mrs. Albert G., 66, 67, 70
MILES, Timothy, 148
MILLER, David, 75, 101, 184
Elias, 75
Elizabeth, 110, 154
Esther, 154
Hannah, 152
John, 3, 110, 171, 175
Lydia, 42, 43
Mary, 108, 110
MILLER, *cont'd*
Priscilla, 171, 175
Robert, 110
Samuel, 123, 154
Sarah, 58
MINTER, Desire, 125
MITCHELL / MITCHEL / MICHELL / MICHEL } mrs. Charles C., 68
Deliverance, 185
Ebenezer, 164
Edward, 185, 186
Elizabeth, 40, 185
Experience, 185
Jacob, 185
James, 164
Jane, 185
Joseph, 44, 64, 164
Mary, 164, 185
Nahum, 40
Rebecca, 185
Susanna, 185
Thomas, 185
MOLYNEUX, mrs. Robert A., 178
MORDOW, see MURDOCH
MORE / MOOR } ——, 125
Alexander, 130
Caleb, 134, 135
Christian, 135
Ellen, 125
Jane, 135
Jasper, 125
Richard, 125, 134, 135
Samuel, 135
Sarah, 135
Susanna, 135
MOREY / MORREY / MOOREY } Elijah, 23
George, 16
Nicholas, 138, 141
Rebecca, 23
Silas, 23
MORRIS, Seymour, 47
MORSE / MORSS } ——, 184
Elizabeth, 97
Jonathan, 80
Joshua, 184
MORTON, ——, 168
Elizabeth, 164
Ephraim, 111, 165
George, 111
Hannah, 111, 165
Ichabod, 165
Joanna, 62, 111
John, 28

Digitized by Google

MORTON, *cont'd*
Joseph, 79
Manasseh, 79, 111
Martha, 100
Mercy, 164
Nathaniel, 3
Ruth, 111
Seth, 164
Timothy, 111
Zilpha, 165
MULLER, Jeronimo, 5
MULLINS, Alice, 125
Joseph, 125
Priscilla, 125
William, 125
MUNDEN, Robert, 5
MUNROE } Bennet, 148
MUNRO }
John, 148, 149
William, 147, 149
MUNSELL, mrs. Luke, 66
MURDOCH } John, 79
MORDOW }
Thomas, 131
MURRAY, mrs. Alexander W., 68, 112
MYLES, John, 156

NASSAMAQUAT, indian, 32
NATT, negro, 15
NEALE, ——, 9
NEEDHAM, Ezekiel, 9
NEGUS, mrs. Frederick C., 177
NELSON, John, 56
Martha, 56
Sarah, 56
Thomas, 74, 75
NEVIUS, mrs. John H. C., 116
NEWBALD, Robert, 5
NEWELL } Ebenezer, 9
NEWAL }
Helen H., 66, 68
Timothy, 124
NEWLAND, ——, 148
Elizabeth, 156
Jabez, 54
John, 118
NEWMAN } Noah, 37, 38, 58, 108
NEW }
Samuel, 58
Sibyl, 37, 38
NEWTON, John, 150
NICHOLS, Willard A., 121
NICKERSON, ——, 52
Alpha, 51
Bethiah, 51, 52
Ebenezer, 51
Edward, 51
Eldredge, 51
Eldredge P., 52

NICKERSON, *cont'd*
Elizabeth, 51
Hannah, 51
Jonathan, 51
Joshua, 51
Keziah, 51, 52
Maria K., 52
Mary, 134
Nathan, 51, 52
Nathaniel, 134
Orick E., 52
mrs. Roy G., 178
Silas, 52
Thankful, 134
Zoeth, 52
NORTTON, Shubael, 150, 151
NOYES, James A., 66
James Y., 112
Penelope B., 114

OLDHAM, Mercy, 186, 187
Thomas, 186, 187
OLIVER } ——, 5
OLLIVER }
Peter, 75
Richard, 134
ORMSBEY, ——, 39
Bethiah, 154
Hannah, 108
Jacob, 39, 109, 153
John, 58, 107, 110, 153
Jonathan, 107
Martha, 110
Mary, 58
Thomas, 108, 109, 154
ORR, mrs. Levi R., 69
OSBORNE, Jeremiah, 9

PABODIE } Elizabeth, 84, 89, 143
PEABODY }
John, 84, 88, 157, 158
Mary, 142
Mercy, 142, 143
Priscilla, 89
Rebecca, 84, 157
William, 84, 87, 158
PADDLEFORD, Jonathan, 46
PADDOCK, Hannah, 101
Thomas, 175
PAINE } Barnabas, 134
PAYNE }
PAIN }
Dorothy, 150, 151
Elizabeth, 152, 154
George, 52
John, 154
Mary, 13, 15, 18, 108, 159
Mitchell, 58
Nathaniel, 18, 88, 152

Digitized by Google

PAINE, etc., *cont'd*
Nathaniel E., 177
Sally, 52
Sarah, 1, 2, 4, 5, 13, 15, 149
Stephen, 58, 137, 138, 142, 146, 147, 150
Thomas, 5, 159, 161
Tobias, 1–4
William, 1, 2, 4, 5, 7–9
PALMER, ——, 184
Elizabeth, 109
John, 87, 88, 154, 158
Joseph, 16
Mary, 108
Samuel, 109, 154
PARKER, Edward L., 53
PARKS, ——, 5
PARMENTER, mrs. Edward C., 114
PARSONS, Walter G., 69
mrs. Walter G., 70
PARTRIDGE, mrs. Francis C., 69
George, 90
PAUL, PAULL, PAULE } Hannah, 61
Rebecca, 10
William, 55
PEABODY, see PABODIE
PEARCE, see PEIRCE
PEARSON, ——, 5
PECK, PECKE } ——, 39
Anne, 58
Deliverance, 36, 38
Elisha, 36
Esther, 109
Hannah, 57
Jael, 109, 110
John, 58, 109
Jonathan, 149, 150
Joseph, 148
Judith, 153
Nathaniel, 36, 38, 39, 109
Nicholas, 39, 148
Noah, 107
Rebecca, 58, 152, 155
Samuel, 36, 58, 107, 109, 110, 149, 152, 153, 155
PECKHAM, PECKOM, PECKCOM } ——, 85, 88, 149, 157, 158
Joseph, 158
PEGG, negro, 85, 88
PEIRCE, PEARCE, PERCE, PERSS, PIRCE } mrs. Bradford H., 69
Elizabeth, 162
PEIRCE, etc., *cont'd*
Experience, 162
George, 87, 88, 158
Isaac, 138
Jabez, 55
John, 26
Mial, 149
Samuel, 162, 163
Sarah, 163
Shadrach, 75
Thomas, 124
PENFIELD, Sarah, 110
Thomas, 110
PENIMAN, Hannah, 57
PEPPER, Solomon, 133
PERKINS, Josiah, 104
mrs. Frederick H., 116
William, 75
PERREN, Abiah, 58
Abraham, 152
Anna, 37
Daniel, 154
Elizabeth, 152
John, 38, 58, 154
Mehitable, 58
Nathaniel, 38
Sarah, 58
PERRY, PERREY } Anthony, 155
David, 130
Daniel, 131
Ezra, 130
Ichabod, 130
Jasiel, 39, 130, 154
John, 154
Mary, 108, 152
Mehitable, 39, 110
Samuel, 108, 110, 154
PETERSON, Jonathan, 90
PHILLIPS, ——, 61
Arthur S., 66
Eleazer, 122
Mehitable, 62
Priscilla, 101
Samuel, 61, 62
PHINNEY, see FINNEY
PHIPPEN, Nathan, 17
PHIPPS, PHIPP } mrs. Henry M., 69, 113
Thomas, 5
PICKERING, Jonathan, 134
PIERCE, see PEIRCE
PITTS, George, 55
Samuel, 141
PLAISTED, Thomas, 9
POLLARD, ——, 9
John, 57
POMPACANSHE, indian, 32

Digitized by Google

POPE, Eunice, 94
Lucy A., 94
Lydia C., 94
Richard, 94
Richard T., 94
Rufus H., 94
Seth, 32
Susanna, 185
Thomas, 185
William W., 94
PORTER, Betsey, 11
POTTER, Mary E., 177
PRATT, Benajah, 32, 79
Bethiah, 59
Elizabeth, 97, 98, 101
Isabella B., 68
Jedediah, 101
John, 97, 101
Jonathan, 59
Keziah, 101
Micah, 75, 106
PRENCE, Mercy, 159
Patience, 159
Thomas, 159, 172
PRESBREY, Fanny, 11
John, 112
PRIEST, Degory, 68, 125
PRINCE, see PRENCE
PRIOR, William H. H., 66
PROUT, Joseph, 6
PROWER, Solomon, 125
PURSELL, mrs. Charles W., 70, 78, 105, 178

QUINCY, mrs. Henry P., 66
QUOMINO, negro, 123

RACHEL, John, 9
RANDALL, Job, 99
RASHER, John, 138
READ / REED } ——, 93
Anna, 37, 77
Daniel, 57, 107, 109, 154, 155
Hannah, 57, 107, 154
Hezekiah B., 162
John, 38, 154, 155
Mary, 162
Mary F., 162
Moses, 58, 108, 153
Nathaniel, 109
Rachel, 108
Rebecca, 58
Sarah, 38, 106
Thomas, 37, 38, 107, 109, 154
William, 75, 106
Zachariah, 108, 153
REDDING, ——, 184
Ebenezer, 184
REDDING, *cont'd*
John, 39
Mary, 39
REDWAY / REDDAWAY } James, 38, 107
John, 107, 154
REVELL, Thomas, 5
REW, Edward, 60
Sarah, 60
REYNOLDS / RAYNOLDS / RENNELS } Betty, 101
Joseph, 148
RHOADES, Nelson O., 115
RICE, mrs. John M., 172, 179
mrs. Otis D., 115
RICH, Willis D., 48
RICHARDS, Elise B., 116
mrs. George E., 176, 177
RICHARDSON, William, 149
RICHMOND, ——, 16, 46
Abigail, 34, 44, 186
Anna, 84, 85, 157, 186–189
Barzillai, 86
Deborah, 12, 13, 16
Ebenezer, 57, 186–189
Edward, 87
Elizabeth, 12, 14–16, 18, 44, 45, 54, 84, 186, 188
Ezra, 55, 56
Gamaliel, 13
Hannah, 12, 45, 186
Henry, 46
Ichabod, 12, 14, 16, 18, 46, 75
Jeremiah, 55
John, 34, 35, 55, 57, 186
Joseph, 45, 46
Joshua, 15, 18
Lydia, 45
Mary, 12, 15, 17, 56
Mehitable, 44, 45
Oliver, 45
Peleg, 12–14, 16, 17
Perez, 12–18
Rachel, 186–188
Robert, 75, 186–189
Rogers, 12, 14, 17
Ruth, 12, 14, 15, 18, 55
Samuel, 44–46, 138
Sarah, 12, 13, 15
Silas, 44, 45
Silvester, 12–18, 54–56, 87, 158, 186–189
Thomas, 34, 45, 46
Thomas B., 55, 56, 142
William, 12, 13, 15, 16, 55, 84, 88, 157, 158
RICKARD, Gyles, 111
John, 59, 110, 111

Digitized by Google

RICKARD, *cont'd*
Judith, 59
Lydia, 59, 111
Mary, 59, 111
Mercy, 111
RIDER, ——, 24
Betsey, 166
Henry C., 166
Job, 166
Joseph, 24, 166
Lydia W., 166
Mary, 24, 28
Sally, 166
Thomas, 166
RIGDALE, Alice, 125
John, 125
RIPLEY, mrs. Frederick J., 69
Hezekiah, 72
ROBBINS, Chandler, 19
George, 19
Hannah, 19
Harriet, 20
Harriet N., 20
Isaac, 19
Jane, 19
Jenney, 19
Levi, 20
Maria, 20
Nathan, 52
Peter G., 19
Philemon, 19
Phyllis, 69, 70
Samuel P., 19
ROBERTS, mrs. Edwin S., 116
Thomas, 160
ROBINSON, Elizabeth, 109
George, 109, 153
Hannah, 83
John, 153
ROCK, Joseph, 5
ROCKETT, Joseph, 109
Mary, 109
ROGERS, Abigail, 44, 135, 186, 192
Anna, 29, 192
Dorothy, 121
Elizabeth, 12, 54, 84, 121
Enos, 52
John, 12, 29, 34, 35, 44, 52, 54, 84, 135, 186
Joseph, 125
Nathan, 52
Nathaniel, 121, 124
Temperance, 52
Thomas, 12, 29, 44, 47, 54, 84, 113, 115, 117, 121, 125, 135, 178, 186
ROSENTHAL, mrs. Edwin, 178
ROUSE, Thankful, 37
ROWLEY, Edith A., 113

ROYALL, ROYAL, RYAL } Samuel, 146, 148–150
RUCKE, John, 134, 135
RUGGLES, Samuel, 17
Timothy, 16
RUNNELS, Edith M., 67
RUSSELL, mrs. Albert P., 67
John, 3, 99
mrs. Robert S., 65
RYDER, see RIDER

SABIN, SABINE, SABEN, SAHEN, SAHON } Abigail, 107
Experience, 38, 152, 153,
Joseph, 107, 152–154
Margaret, 109
Mary, 37
Nathaniel, 39
Samuel, 38
William, 37, 109, 130
SALSBURY, John, 36, 149
William, 37, 148
SAMSON, SAMPSON } ——, 146
Anne, 127
Benjamin, 43, 44, 191
Crocker, 127
Elizabeth, 186
Henry, 115, 125, 186
Jemima, 171
John, 151
Lazarus, 103, 104
Miles, 90, 92
Nathaniel, 75
Robert, 90
Samuel, 181, 184
Uriah, 75
SANFORD, Paul, 130
Restcome, 18
SARAH, negro, 86, 157, 158
SAVAGE, Alice, 37
George, 124
John, 37, 107, 108
Mary, 107
Sarah, 152
SAVORY, Mary, 59
Samuel, 59
SAWDEY, Abigail, 73, 75
Benjamin, 73, 75
SEABURY, SEABERY } Joseph, 158
Samuel, 90, 99
SEARLS, Nathaniel, 87, 88
SEARS, Chloe, 169, 170
Clara E., 47

Digitized by Google

SEARS, *cont'd*
Elizabeth, 169
Nathaniel, 17
Thomas, 169
Willard, 169
SEWALL, Samuel, 8
SEYMOUR, ——, 47
Henry, 162
Margaret A., 162
Nancy, 162
Nancy S., 162
SHAW / SHAUE } Anne, 154
Desire, 73, 75
Gideon, 82
Henry S., 25, 66, 74, 102
Israel, 158
John, 110, 154
Lydia, 83
Priscilla, 110
Samuel, 17, 73–75
SHELLEY, Susanna, 111
SHEPHERDSON, Daniel, 109
Nathaniel, 109
SHEPPARD, Ebenezer, 149
SHERMAN / SHEARMAN } Charles W., 69
Frank M., 114
mrs. Frank M., 114
Gideon, 55
mrs. Herbert D., 116
John, 124
Richard, 55
Rose, 114
SHOVE, ——, 56
Edward, 148
George, 56
Hopestill, 56
Mary, 56
SHURTLEFF, Barnabas, 75
Benjamin, 102
Nathaniel, 103, 104, 170
Susanna, 102
SIMMONS / SIMONS } Benjamin, 143
Ichabod, 19
Isaac, 143
Joanna A., 19
John, 55, 142, 143
Joseph, 143
Joshua, 143
Marcia, 19
Marcia A. B., 19
Martha, 143
Mary, 142
Mercy, 142, 143
Moses, 143
Rebecca, 143
Remembrance, 148
SIMMONS, etc., *cont'd*
Victorine A., 19
William, 87, 88, 143
SKIFF / SKAFFE } ——, 148
Elizabeth, 39
SMALL, Eli, 52
Elizabeth, 52
William, 52
SMITH, ——, 75
Abiel, 38
Abigail, 120
Andrew, 57, 60
Bathsheba, 73
Carlona, 52
Daniel, 38, 107, 109
Deborah, 155
Ebenezer, 38, 46, 119, 148
Elizabeth, 39
Hannah, 119, 120, 155
Henry, 38, 39
Humphrey, 17
Jacob, 52
James, 148
Jeremiah, 124
John, 31, 33, 34, 46, 119, 141, 155
Judith, 107
Lemuel, 119
Mary, 57, 119
Nancy W. P., 68
Nathaniel, 59, 75
Rebecca, 109
Samuel, 34, 35, 59, 60, 149
Sarah, 154
Sibyl, 119
Stanley W., 49, 159
William C., 49
SNELL, Samuel, 148
SNOW, Constance, 159
Mark, 32
Mary, 159
Solomon, 81–83
Stephen, 160
SOLOMON, negro, 86, 157, 158
SOPER, ——, 124
Betsey, 10, 11
Fanny, 10, 11
Oliver, 10–12
Rebecca, 10
Ruth, 10, 11
Sally, 10, 11
Susanna, 10, 11
SOULE / SOLE } Aaron, 71
Ebenezer, 104
George, 47, 53, 70, 71, 113, 116, 117, 125
Horace H., 126
John, 53, 71

Digitized by Google

SOULE, etc., *cont'd*
Joshua, 90
Rachel, 71
Sarah, 53
SOUTHWORTH, SOUTHWARD, SOUTHERD } ——, 24
Abigail, 73, 75
Bathsheba, 73, 75
Benjamin, 158
Bridget, 24
Constant, 24–26, 73, 74, 143
Desire, 24, 25, 73–75
Edward, 24, 25, 27, 28
Elizabeth, 24, 28
Esther, 24, 25, 73–76, 96
Ichabod, 24–28, 73–75, 96, 188
Jael, 24, 184
Joseph, 88, 158
Martha, 158
Mary, 24, 28, 73, 75
Nathaniel, 24–28, 73–75, 179, 181, 184, 188, 189
Priscilla, 73
Rebecca, 143
Thomas, 3
William, 73
SPARROW, Jonathan, 160, 161
SPEARS, Christiana, 101
SPOONER, ——, 163
Benjamin, 188
Ebenezer, 163
Eliza, 163
Elizabeth, 163
Ephraim, 163, 170
James, 163
Sarah, 163
Thomas, 163
SPRAGUE, ——, 90, 91
Samuel, 186
SPRINGER, John, 88
SPROUT, Anna, 186, 187
Ebenezer, 75, 99
Elizabeth, 24, 186
Hannah, 186, 187
James, 24, 181, 188
Mercy, 186, 187
Robert, 75, 186, 187
Thankful, 171
STANDISH, Alexander, 10, 71, 81, 96
David, 71, 72
Ebenezer, 10, 81, 96
Hannah, 10, 71–73, 81, 96
James, 71, 72
Josiah, 149
Lemuel, 71, 72
Mary, 71
Myles, 1–3, 10, 48, 66, 67, 69–71, 81, 96, 112, 114–116, 125
STANDISH, *cont'd*
Olive, 71, 72
Polly, 72, 73
Priscilla, 71, 72
Rose, 125
Sarah, 1–3
Thomas, 71
STAPLE, STAPLES } Hannah, 10, 81, 96
John, 136, 138
Joseph, 61
Mary, 61
Ruth, 10
Seth, 81, 96
STEDMAN, Joshua, 9
Thomas, 9
STEPHENS, STEVENS } ——, 13, 14
Alice B., 68
Ebenezer, 120
Elizabeth, 38
Francis, 38
Richard, 60
Sarah, 171
Tamsen, 60
Thomas, 148
William B., 66
STETSON, Elijah, 99
Nathaniel, 99
Samuel, 98, 99
STOCKBRIDGE, ——, 191
STODDARD, Ichabod, 16
STONE, Daniel C., 113
Nathaniel, 133
STORY, Elias, 125
STOUT, ——, 133
STURTEVANT, David, 64
Jonathan, 64
Moses, 100
SUE, negro, 9
SUMNER, Elizabeth, 124
SURNEY, Ruth, 56
SUTTON, Julian, 108
SWAIN, Benjamin, 9
SWAN, Clifford M., 178
SWEET, ——, 88
Benjamin D., 66
Henry, 130
SWET, Benjamin, 158
SWIFT, Joshua, 170
William, 70, 113
SWINBORN, Jane J., 163, 165
Keziah, 163, 165
Robert, 163, 165

TABER, ——, 176
Adelbert E., 114

Digitized by Google

TALBOT / TALBOTT / TALBUT } David, 55
Elizabeth, 54
Jared, 60
Josiah, 60
Samuel, 60
Zephaniah, 56
TALMAN, Stephen, 149
TANNER, Nicholas, 37
TAYLOR / TAILER } ——, 121
Ann, 121–124
Dorothy, 121–124
Elizabeth, 121
John, 121–123
Nathaniel, 123, 124
Peter, 158
Rebecca, 121
William, 5, 121, 123, 124
mrs. William H., 116
TERRELL, mrs. Albert C., 67
TERRY, Anna, 29
Benjamin, 138
Thomas, 29, 138
THACHER, Deborah, 171, 175
Samuel, 101, 171
THAYER, mrs. Bayard, 65, 66
Constance Van R., 69
Mary A., 47, 112
Nathaniel, 48
Ruth, 48
THOMAS, ——, 99
Anne, 99
Caleb, 99
Charles, 23
Hannah, 21, 97, 98
Isaac, 21
Isaiah, 101
James, 21
Justus, 23
Lydia, 45
Nancy E., 23
Nathaniel, 28, 131
Samuel, 99
Sarah, 23
Sarah A., 23
Stephen, 23
Susan F., 23
Waterman, 21
William, 75, 97, 101, 105, 106, 179, 181, 184
THOMPSON / THOMSON / TOMSON / TOMPSON } ——, 184
Abigail, 99
Eben F., 47
Edward, 125
THOMPSON, etc., *cont'd*
Jacob, 28, 175, 179, 181, 184
John, 154
Mary, 53
Ralph E., 66
Sarah, 154
THRASHER, ——, 118
Bezaleel, 119
Elnathan, 141
John, 136
Thankful, 101
THROOP / THROOPE } Thomas, 149, 150
William, 148
THURBER / THURBUR } James, 148
Ruth, 156
Thomas, 156
THURSTON, Daniel, 152
mrs. George P., 176
Hannah, 152
TILDEN, mrs. Irving N., 178
TILLEY, ——, 125
Ann, 125
Edward, 125
Elizabeth, 125
John, 125
TILLSON, Jonathan, 74, 75
TINKER, ——, 125
Thomas, 125
TINKHAM / TINCOM } Anne, 62, 63
Ebenezer, 97, 98
Ephraim, 172
Hannah, 97, 98, 172, 184
Henry I., 114
mrs. Henry I., 112, 114
John, 62, 63, 101, 172, 184
Joseph, 74, 101
Mary, 97, 98
Seth, 175, 184
Shubael, 97
TISDALE / TISDALL } ——, 35
Abigail, 29, 30, 34, 135, 192
Anna, 29, 34, 35, 192
Elizabeth, 30
Henry, 138
Israel, 118
James, 29–33
John, 29–35, 61, 135, 137, 138, 192
Joseph, 29, 30, 33
Joshua, 29, 30, 33
Mary, 30, 34, 61
Remember, 29, 61
Sarah, 29, 30, 61
TISPAQUIN, indian, 173
TITUS, Hannah, 154
John, 39, 58, 107, 109, 154

Digitized by Google

TITUS, *cont'd*
Lydia, 39
Mary, 153
Samuel, 109
Sarah, 58
Silas, 153
TOBEY, Rufus B., 12, 54
TOMLIN, John, 157
TOMSON, see THOMPSON
TORREY } David, 77, 80
TORRY }
Elizabeth, 164
Elizabeth H., 165
George W., 165
Hope, 77, 78, 80
Jesse H., 165
John, 164, 165
Joseph, 80
Meriah, 164
Meriah M., 164
William, 73
TOWNSEND } mrs. Edward S., 66
TOWNESEND }
Nathan, 149, 150
Nathaniel, 119
Solomon, 18
mrs. Willis M., 70, 112
TRACY, James J., 69
TRAIL, Robert, 169
TREVORE, William, 125
TRIP, Joseph, 16
TROVAN, Joseph, 138
TRYON, Ellen I., 116
Winthrop P., 177
TUBBS, Isaac, 55
TUCKER, Samuel, 123
TUDOR, mrs. Henry D., 68
TUFTS, Leonard, 115
TUPPER, Anne, 40
Hannah, 97, 98, 100, 101
Ichabod, 97, 98, 100
Jabez, 100
Thomas, 39, 40, 100, 101, 105, 106
TURNER, ——, 99, 125
Abigail, 97
Ann, 52
Daniel, 101
Elisha, 101
Elizabeth, 97, 99
Frederick A., 62
mrs. Frederick A., 62
Hannah, 97–100
Israel, 97–99, 101
Japhet, 97–99, 101
John, 125
Jonathan, 101
Joseph, 101
Mary, 101
Samuel, 101
TURNER, *cont'd*
Stephen, 52
TWING, William, 9
TYNG, Edward, 4

VARNON, ——, 88
Samuel, 158
VAUGHAN, Joseph, 181, 184
VEGNERON } Norbert, 88, 158
VIGNERON }
VERDIE, Mary, 89
VIAL, Nathaniel, 124
VOSE, Edward, 124
Jonathan, 123, 124
Nathaniel, 124

WADSWORTH } ——, 191
WSWORTH }
Abigail, 89
Benjamin, 124
Dorothy, 89, 91
Ichabod, 89–92
John, 32, 78, 89–91, 99
Mary, 89, 91, 92
Mercy, 89, 90
Patience, 62
Peleg, 89–92
Uriah, 89, 91, 92
WALDO, ——, 158
WALDRON, Abraham, 137, 138
Cornelius, 149
Joseph, 149, 151
WALES, mrs. Nathaniel, 67
WALKER, Antoinette A., 162
David, 18
Ebenezer, 38
Elizabeth, 60
Elizabeth B., 162
Elijah, 162
Hannah, 162
James, 29, 60
Martha, 152
Michell, 58
Paulina R., 162
Philip, 38
Samuel, 152, 154
Sarah, 58, 60
William, 147–150
WALLACE, mrs. Lindsay H., 69
WALLEY, ——, 56
John, 6
WALWORTH, Arthur C., 47, 65
WANTON, Edward, 5
Joseph, 26
WARD, ——, 86
Anna S., 3
Henry B., 112, 114
Marian De C., 3
WARDWELL, Joseph, 149

Digitized by Google

WARREN } ——, 105
WORREN }
Anna, 77, 78, 84, 156
Benjamin, 79, 104–106, 162
Caroline B., 66
Cornelius, 104–106
Eleanor, 77, 104
Hope, 77, 78
Jabez, 104
James, 76–79, 104–106, 108, 111, 168
Jane, 162
Joanna, 77, 78, 104, 106
John, 77–80
Joseph, 104, 168
Josiah, 104–106
Mary, 131, 167
Naomi, 77
Nathan, 104–106
Nathaniel, 76, 84, 104
Phebe, 84
Priscilla, 104, 106
Rebecca, 162
Richard, 47, 48, 66–70, 76–80, 84, 104, 105, 108, 111, 113–117, 125, 131, 156, 167, 177, 178
Sally, 162
Samuel, 76–80, 104–106, 111
Sarah, 76, 78, 104, 106
WASHBURN }
WASHBURNE }
WASHBORN } ——, 40
WASHPOND }
WORSHBON }
Edward, 75, 188
Elizabeth, 40, 188
Frederic A., 65
Hannah, 40, 41
Israel, 83, 84
John, 40, 43
Jonathan, 41
Joseph, 40–42
WATERMAN, Fear, 19
Jerusha, 19
Joshua, 19
Josiah, 19
Martha, 103
Robert, 103
WATT, ——, 169
WEAVER, Edward, 122
WEBB, mrs. Robert L., 69, 116
WEEDEN, Charles F., 116
WEEKS, mrs. C. Sinclair, 67
Elinor F., 69
Frances L., 67
WEINHOLD, mrs. Charles F., 47
WEIS, Frederick L., 115
Robert L., 116, 176
WENSLEY, John, 5
WEST, Martha, 143
Samuel, 32
Stephen, 17
WESTON, Benjamin, 54
Edmund, 106
Hannah, 54
Job, 54
Robert S., 177
Sarah, 66
WETHERELL, see WITHERELL
WEYBURN, mrs. Lyon, 69
WEYMOUTH, John, 9
WHEATON } Ebenezer, 58
WHEATEN }
Edward, 17
Isaac, 17
Jeremiah, 58, 152
Mary, 108
Mehitable, 152
WHELER, ——, 148
Philip, 148
WHITE, ——, 75
Benjamin, 181, 184
Dorcas, 155
Ephraim, 155
John, 9, 82, 155
Nicholas, 61, 155
Peregrine, 125
Percival W., 178
Resolved, 116, 125
Susanna, 125
Ursula, 61
William, 116, 125
WHITMAN, ——, 41
Benjamin, 73
WHITMARSH, Abial, 55
David, 55, 56
Matthew, 55
WHITTACAR, Ephraim, 108
Noah, 153
Richard, 108, 153
WHITTEMORE } Nathaniel, 5
WHITEMORE }
WHITTON, Henry, 149
WIAT, ——, 119
WILBUR }
WILBOUR } Aaron, 16
WILBORE }
Benjamin, 136, 138, 158
Eleazer, 60
Hannah, 56
John, 56
Joshua, 83
Samuel, 88
Sarah, 156
Shadrach, 56, 57, 60, 62
WILCOXE, ——, 158
WILDER, Nathaniel, 101
Roger, 125

Digitized by Google

WILEY, Jesse S., 115
mrs. Samuel M., 114
WILISTON, Ichabod, 158
WILL, negro, 86
WILLARD, Augustus, 112
J., 9
Josiah, 10
Susanna, 112
WILLETT, Alice, 39
Andia, 36
Hezekiah, 36
James, 39
WILLIAMS, WILLIAMES, WILLIAM ——, 9
Abiel, 82
Abigail, 135, 136
Alfred, 11, 12
Anna, 29, 135, 140
Benjamin, 55, 76
Daniel, 141
Deborah, 11
Ebenezer, 136
Emanuel, 135–138
Frederick H., 114
George, 82
Gershom, 135–137, 140
Isaac, 57
James, 11, 46, 120
John, 57, 135, 137, 138, 140
Joseph, 57, 134
Judith, 57
Lydia, 135, 137, 140
Mehitable, 57
Nathaniel, 57
Phebe, 135, 137, 138, 140
Richard, 31
Samuel, 29, 134, 136, 138
Seth, 46, 118, 138, 141
Simeon, 135, 137, 138, 140
Thomas, 125
WILLIS, ——, 41, 149
WILLISTON, Ichabod, 158
WILLMARTH, WILLMOTH, WILLMOUTH, WILMOTH, WILMOUTH ——, 39
Alice, 38
Esther, 153
Dan, 130
Dorothy, 109
Elisha, 129, 130
Elkanah, 129, 130
Esther, 109
John, 37, 58, 109, 129, 131, 154
Jonathan, 109, 153
Mary, 107, 109
Mehitable, 37, 152
WILLMARTH, etc., *cont'd*
Moses, 129, 130
Nathan, 130
Nathaniel, 38, 58
Rachell, 108
Sarah, 154
Thomas, 37–39, 107, 108, 152
WING, ——, 6
WINSLEY, John, 5
WINSLOW, ——, 55, 122, 138
Ann, 121
Edward, 44, 75, 90, 101, 105, 121, 122, 124, 125, 170, 175, 188
Elizabeth, 125, 179
Gilbert, 125
Hannah, 44
Isaac, 64, 124, 132, 181, 184, 188, 189
James, 75
Job, 5
John, 1–5, 27, 124, 179
Joshua, 124
Josiah, 100, 138, 149
Kenelm, 121
Mary, 1, 2, 24, 40, 62, 73, 121, 188
Sarah, 1, 2
Susanna, 40
WISWALL, Mercy, 89, 90
Priscilla, 89
WITHERELL, WITHERILL, WITHERIL, WETHEREL Dorothy, 56
Elizabeth, 156
Lydia, 141, 142
Simeon, 142
William, 30, 35, 156
WOOD, WOODS Ephraim, 28, 172, 184
Henry, 28
Ichabod, 173
John, 87
Sarah, 101
Susanna, 172, 184
Thomas, 157, 158
William, 158
WOODBURY, Jonathan, 146, 149–151
Samuel, 148
WOODCOCKE, Deborah, 153
Jane, 153
Jeremiah, 37
John, 37, 38
Nathaniel, 38
Sarah, 38
WOODMAN, mrs. George H., 176
Robert, 158
WOODWARD, WOODWORD, WOODWORTH ——, 85

Digitized by Google

WOODWARD, etc., *cont'd*
mrs. Charles E., 68
Elihu, 16, 158
Elizabeth, 61
Frank E., 43
Israel, 61, 155
Jane, 61
John, 37, 60, 155
Sarah, 37
WRIGHT, Adam, 53
Amos, 55
Dorothy S., 114
Hester, 53
Isaac, 53
Jim T., 69
Joseph, 53, 54
Mary, 53
Rachel, 54
WRIGHT, *cont'd*
Sarah, 53
Timothy A., 48, 66, 114, 115
William D., 67

YEATON, George S., 48
YOUNG, ——, 160
Asenath, 52
Bathsheba, 52
Benjamin, 52
Betsey, 52
Edmund, 52
Isaiah, 52
John, 52
Judith S., 178
Thankful, 52

——, Sarah, 76

Digitized by Google

INDEX OF PLACES

Agawam, 43, 44
Antwerp, N. Y., 67
Apes Meadow, 29–31, 33
Assawamset Neck, 27, 28, 187, 189
Assonett, 30, 31, 33
Atlanta, Ga., 69
Attleborough, Mass., 128–130
Avard, Okla., 116

Baltimore, Md., 68, 177
Bangor, Me., 66, 115
Barnstable, Mass., 76, 78
Barnstable County, Mass., 133, 159, 160, 161
Battle Creek, Mich., 114
Bay Road, 83
Beaver Dam Neck, 180, 183
Belmont, Mass., 69
Bennington, Vt., 115, 177
Berkley, Mass., 117–119
Boise, Ida., 78, 105
Bordman Swamp, 90
Boscawen, N. H., 127
Boston, Mass., 1, 3, 5–8, 24, 46, 48, 62, 65–71, 89, 93, 96, 113, 114, 116, 121–124, 128, 134, 159, 164, 176–178
Brattleborough, Vt., 177
Bremen, 5
Bridgeport, Conn., 48, 116
Bridgewater, Mass., 40, 41, 82, 83, 185, 186, 188
Bristol, 122
Bristol, R. I., 17, 25, 26, 67, 145–151, 158, 177
Bristol County, Mass., 10, 12, 24, 25, 44, 54, 74, 81, 96, 117, 128, 135, 136, 140, 145, 156, 159
Brockton, Mass., 69, 114
Brookline, Mass., 48, 67, 69, 70, 113–116, 126, 177
Brooklyn, N. Y., 114

Cambridge, Mass., 67–70, 114–116
Cape Cod Harbor, 93
Carlisle, Mass., 47
Cedar Rapids, Ia., 69
Centre Hanover, Mass., 71
Chatham, Mass., 49, 134
Chelsea, Mass., 47, 70
Chestnut Hill, Mass., 115
Cleveland, O., 69, 177
Columbus, O., 116
Concord, Mass., 53
Concord, N. H., 113
Connecticut, 112, 149
Contoocook, N. H., 127
Cotley, 136
Cranberry Neck, 26

Dartmouth, Mass., 2, 3, 12, 13, 16–18, 27, 31, 47, 54, 55, 185
Dighton, Mass., 11, 18, 54–56, 137, 141
Dover, N. J., 116
Drexel Hill, Pa., 178
Duxbury, Mass., 29, 89–92, 99, 117, 126–128, 143

East Greenwich, Eng., 161
Eastham, Mass., 159, 160
East Harwich, Mass., 49
Eel River, 131, 132, 168, 170
England, 1, 5
Exeter, N. H., 121

Fairhaven, Mass., 115
Fall Brook, 172, 173, 180–183
Fall River, Mass., 26
Franklin, N. H., 66
Freetown, Mass., 26, 137, 142

Grand Rapids, Mich., 67, 115, 117
Great Barrington, Mass., 178
Great Cedar Swamp, 82, 90, 118, 120
Great River, 29–34
Guilford, Ct., 19

Halfway Pond, 170
Halifax, Mass., 20
Hanover, Mass., 71–73
Harwich, Mass., 133, 134
Henniker, N. H., 177
Hingham, Eng., 112
Hingham, Mass., 55, 112
Hockeast Pond, 14
Holliston, Mass., 136

Jaffrey, N. H., 112
Jamaica, W. I., 121, 122
Jeffersonville, Ind., 177
Juniper Hill, 145

Kansas City, Mo., 114

Digitized by Google

Kellogg, Ida., 115
Kingston, Mass., 42–44, 62–64, 72, 127, 189–191
Knoxville, Tenn., 48, 67, 69, 114, 115

Lancaster, Mass., 69
Little Compton, R. I., 12–14, 16, 54, 55, 84, 87, 88, 156–158
Little Lot Men's Purchase, 26, 180, 182, 183
London, Eng., 5, 178
Los Angeles, Cal., 114, 115, 177
Lynn, Mass., 176

Majors Purchase Cedar Swamp, 91, 92
Marshfield, Mass., 3, 61, 62, 64, 84, 121, 189
Marthas Vineyard, 148
Massachusetts, 12, 18, 24, 46, 47, 49, 53, 62, 65, 71, 74, 78, 80, 84, 89, 90, 93, 96, 112, 117, 121, 124, 126, 128, 134, 136, 144, 145, 156, 171, 176, 178, 187, 192
Matfield River, 41
Mattapoisett, Mass., 178
Maysville, Ky., 68
Mechanic Falls, Me., 68
Melrose Highlands, Mass., 70
Mendon, Mass., 56
Middleborough, Mass., 24–26, 28, 45, 70, 73, 74, 76–80, 96, 97, 100, 101, 104–106, 136, 171–175, 179, 181, 183, 184, 186–188
Milton, Mass., 25, 57, 62, 74, 102, 121–123
Montclair, N. J., 84
Morton's Landing, 168

Needham, Mass., 70, 177
Nemasket Cemetery, 97
Nemasket River, 180–183
New Bedford, Mass., 10, 48, 68, 70, 113, 115, 116
New England, 2, 77, 134
Newport, R. I., 25, 57, 70, 113, 147–149, 186
Newton Centre, Mass., 113, 116
Newton Highlands, Mass., 70
Newtonville, Mass., 48
New York, N. Y., 5, 67, 81, 113, 115, 116, 178
North Carolina, 166
North Purchase, 30, 31, 34, 118
Norton, Mass., 16, 81, 119, 120, 142

Oblong, N. Y., 133

Pachaoge Neck, 79
Pamet River, 133
Patience Island, R. I., 149
Pembroke, Mass., 71–73, 90–92
Peoria, Ill., 68, 113–115, 178
Philadelphia, Pa., 69
Pinehurst, N. C., 115
Pittsburgh, Pa., 68
Pittsfield, Mass., 44
Plainfield, N. J., 98
Plymouth, Mass., 1–3, 19, 24, 25, 28–31, 34, 35, 37, 40, 42, 44, 47, 56, 59, 62, 73, 76–80, 84, 86, 88, 93, 94, 102, 104, 108, 110, 112, 131, 132, 135, 145, 161, 162, 167–170, 185, 189, 190
Plymouth Beach, 168
Plymouth Colony, 2, 29, 31, 32, 34–36, 56, 76, 77, 107, 152, 153, 159, 160, 185
Plymouth County, Mass., 24–26, 40, 41, 43, 53, 62, 71, 74, 78, 90, 98, 102, 105, 126, 131, 159, 167, 172, 175, 179, 185–187, 190
Plympton, Mass., 40, 41, 53, 74, 102, 104, 168, 170
Pocasset, 25
Pochet, 160
Pole Plain, 118
Ponagansett, 3
Port Huron, Mich., 67
Portsmouth, N. H., 121
Pounkatest Outlets, 25
Pride's Crossing, Mass., 115
Proctor, Vt., 177
Providence, R. I., 115, 116
Provincetown, Mass., 68, 133

Randolph, Mass., 47
Raynham, Mass., 12, 81–84
Redlands, Cal., 121
Rehoboth, Mass., 16–18, 37, 57, 59, 107–110, 128, 129, 152, 153, 155
Revere, Mass., 176
Rhode Island, 8, 12, 24, 84, 122, 145, 156
Riverdale-on-Hudson, N. Y., 67, 68
Rochester, Mass., 116, 187, 189
Rocky Nook, 31
Rumford, 30, 34
Rye Beach, N. H., 176

Saconet Neck, 86
Saint Andrew, Fla., 69
Sakegeganset, 30, 33
Salem, Mass., 134, 135
Sandwich, Mass., 40, 144
San Francisco, Cal., 176

Digitized by Google

Sapowet Meadows, 26
Saugus, Mass., 60
Scituate, Mass., 77–80, 97, 99, 186
Seattle, Wash., 115
Seneca Falls, N. Y., 187
Setucket River, 41
Sherborn, Mass., 67
Shirley, Mass., 47
Sixteen Shilling Purchase, 27, 28, 130, 180, 183
Smelt River, 63
Somerville, Mass., 177
South Hingham, Mass., 68
South Purchase, 180, 181, 183
Spain, 112
Sprague's Swamp, 90, 91, 127
Staten Island, N. Y., 177
Stevens Neck, 13, 14
Stony Brook, 26
Stout's Creek, 133
Suffolk County, Mass., 2–5, 8, 66, 121
Swansea, Mass., 30, 33, 34, 36, 37, 108, 156
Syracuse, N. Y., 176, 178

Tarkiln Cedar Swamp, 92
Taunton, Mass., 10, 12, 29, 30, 33–35, 43–46, 57, 59, 62, 73–76, 81, 84, 93, 96, 113, 117, 118, 120, 135–137, 140–142, 145, 148, 155
Taunton River, 29, 118
Three Mile River, 30, 31, 34, 141
Tispaquin's Pond, 173
Titicut, 42, 82, 83
Titicut Swamp, 82, 83
Tiverton, R. I., 24–26, 73, 75, 86, 88, 158
Truro, Mass., 133, 134
Twelve Men's Purchase, 172, 173
Twenty Six Men's Purchase, 17, 173, 180–182

United States, 112, 192
Urbana, Ill., 114
Utica, N. Y., 113

Wallingford, Vt., 114
Waltham, Mass., 172, 179
Watertown, Mass., 144
Watuppa, 26
Weir Bridge, 118
Wellesley, Mass., 177
Wellesley Farms, Mass., 68
Wellesley Hills, Mass., 43
Wellingsley, 131, 132
West Acton, Mass., 69
Westborough, Mass., 68
West Newbury, Mass., 47
West Newton, Mass., 47, 67, 114, 177
Westport, Mass., 47
West Somerville, Mass., 48
Weymouth, Mass., 47
Wilmington, Del., 68
Wilmington, Vt., 177
Windham, Conn., 177
Winnatuxet Meadow, 180, 183
Winthrop, Mass., 115
Worcester, Mass., 47, 67, 68, 70

Yarmouth, Mass., 43
Yonkers, N. Y., 68
Young's Cove, 160

Digitized by Google

SS. 133, 134
S PURCHASE
MEN'S PURC
112, 192
114
2, 179
144
MASS. 68
ASS. 43
47
67, 114
48
83
70

Digitized by Google

Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants

MEMBERSHIP REQUIREMENTS

Applicants must be descended from a Mayflower Passenger named in the following list.

John Alden	Edward Doty	Henry Samson
Isaac Allerton	Francis Eaton	George Soule
John Billington	Edward Fuller	Myles Standish
William Bradford	Dr. Samuel Fuller	Richard Warren
William Brewster	Stephen Hopkins	William White
Peter Brown	John Howland	Edward Winslow
James Chilton	Degory Priest	
Francis Cooke	Thomas Rogers	

Applicants, of either sex, may join the Massachusetts Society, *without restrictions as to place of residence.*

Children under eighteen may become Minor Life Members only.

Applications may be obtained from the Secretary.

Entrance Fee, $5.00. Annual Dues, $5.00.

Life Membership Fee, $100.00.

Minor Life Membership Fee, $100.00.

After election, members receive "The Mayflower Descendant", without extra charge.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

FOR some years a considerable proportion of the expense of the Massachusetts Society's research work has been defrayed by the fees for genealogical investigations made in behalf of members and non-members.

Every such investigation adds valuable material to the Society's collection of data for "The Mayflower Genealogies," and the person who pays for a search has the advantage not only of the Society's unequalled accumulation of material (much of which has been card indexed), but also of the Editor's familiarity with the records and the families of the Old Colony territory.

All fees for investigations are used exclusively in extending the Massachusetts Society's work of identifying the descendants, in all lines, both male and female, of all the Mayflower Passengers.

Address all communications to

GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN, Editor,

53 MT. VERNON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

Digitized by Google

Three Dollars Per Annum Single Numbers, Seventy-five Cents

The... Mayflower Descendant

A : QUARTERLY : MAGAZINE : OF : PILGRIM GENEALOGY : AND : HISTORY

VOL. XXI ¤ APRIL, 1919 ¤ ¤ No. 2

1620 1920

Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants
33 MT. VERNON STREET, BOSTON

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN
3 9015 01475 0635

OR
MUTILATE CARD

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google